

LEARNING MADE EASY



# Flutter<sup>®</sup>

for  
**dummies**<sup>®</sup>

A Wiley Brand



Create mobile apps  
for iOS and Android

—  
Write clear code with the  
Dart programming language

—  
Add valuable features  
to your application

**Barry Burd, PhD**

Author of *Java For Dummies*



# Flutter<sup>®</sup>

by Barry Burd, PhD

for  
**dummies**<sup>®</sup>

A Wiley Brand

## **Flutter® For Dummies®**

Published by: **John Wiley & Sons, Inc.**, 111 River Street,  
Hoboken, NJ 07030-5774, [www.wiley.com](http://www.wiley.com)

Copyright © 2020 by John Wiley & Sons, Inc., Hoboken, New Jersey

Published simultaneously in Canada

No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, scanning or otherwise, except as permitted under Sections 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act, without the prior written permission of the Publisher. Requests to the Publisher for permission should be addressed to the Permissions Department, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 111 River Street, Hoboken, NJ 07030, (201) 748-6011, fax (201) 748-6008, or online at <http://www.wiley.com/go/permissions>.

**Trademarks:** Wiley, For Dummies, the Dummies Man logo, Dummies.com, Making Everything Easier, and related trade dress are trademarks or registered trademarks of John Wiley & Sons, Inc. and may not be used without written permission. Flutter is a registered trademark of Google, LLC. All other trademarks are the property of their respective owners. John Wiley & Sons, Inc. is not associated with any product or vendor mentioned in this book.

LIMIT OF LIABILITY/DISCLAIMER OF WARRANTY:  
THE PUBLISHER AND THE AUTHOR MAKE NO  
REPRESENTATIONS OR WARRANTIES WITH  
RESPECT TO THE ACCURACY OR COMPLETENESS

OF THE CONTENTS OF THIS WORK AND SPECIFICALLY DISCLAIM ALL WARRANTIES, INCLUDING WITHOUT LIMITATION WARRANTIES OF FITNESS FOR A PARTICULAR PURPOSE. NO WARRANTY MAY BE CREATED OR EXTENDED BY SALES OR PROMOTIONAL MATERIALS. THE ADVICE AND STRATEGIES CONTAINED HEREIN MAY NOT BE SUITABLE FOR EVERY SITUATION. THIS WORK IS SOLD WITH THE UNDERSTANDING THAT THE PUBLISHER IS NOT ENGAGED IN RENDERING LEGAL, ACCOUNTING, OR OTHER PROFESSIONAL SERVICES. IF PROFESSIONAL ASSISTANCE IS REQUIRED, THE SERVICES OF A COMPETENT PROFESSIONAL PERSON SHOULD BE SOUGHT. NEITHER THE PUBLISHER NOR THE AUTHOR SHALL BE LIABLE FOR DAMAGES ARISING HEREFROM. THE FACT THAT AN ORGANIZATION OR WEBSITE IS REFERRED TO IN THIS WORK AS A CITATION AND/OR A POTENTIAL SOURCE OF FURTHER INFORMATION DOES NOT MEAN THAT THE AUTHOR OR THE PUBLISHER ENDORSES THE INFORMATION THE ORGANIZATION OR WEBSITE MAY PROVIDE OR RECOMMENDATIONS IT MAY MAKE. FURTHER, READERS SHOULD BE AWARE THAT INTERNET WEBSITES LISTED IN THIS WORK MAY HAVE CHANGED OR DISAPPEARED BETWEEN WHEN THIS WORK WAS WRITTEN AND WHEN IT IS READ.

For general information on our other products and services, please contact our Customer Care Department within the U.S. at 877-762-2974, outside the U.S. at 317-572-3993, or fax 317-572-4002. For technical support, please visit <https://hub.wiley.com/community/support/dummies>.

Wiley publishes in a variety of print and electronic formats and by print-on-demand. Some material included with standard print versions of this book may not be included in e-books or in print-on-demand. If this book refers to media such as a CD or DVD that is not included in the version you purchased, you may download this material at <http://booksupport.wiley.com>. For more information about Wiley products, visit [www.wiley.com](http://www.wiley.com).

Library of Congress Control Number: 2020935615

ISBN: 978-1-119-61258-2; 978-1-119-61261-2 (ebk); 978-1-119-61262-9 (ebk)

# Flutter® For Dummies®

To view this book's Cheat Sheet, simply go to [www.dummies.com](http://www.dummies.com) and search for “Flutter For Dummies Cheat Sheet” in the Search box.

## Table of Contents

### Cover

### Introduction

[How to Use This Book](#)

[Conventions Used in This Book](#)

[What You Don't Have to Read](#)

[Foolish Assumptions](#)

[How This Book Is Organized](#)

[Icons Used in This Book](#)

[Beyond the Book](#)

[Where to Go from Here](#)

### Part 1: Getting Ready

#### Chapter 1: What Is Flutter?

[Hardware and Software \(Things You May Already Know\)](#)

Where Does Flutter Fit In?

Enough New Terminology!  
What's Next?

## Chapter 2: Setting Up Your Computer for Mobile App Development

The Stuff You Need

What to Do

Dealing with the Devil's Details

Divisiveness Among Devices

Using Android Studio

Running This Book's Sample Programs

Were These Setup Steps Fun or What?

## Part 2: Flutter: A Bird's-Eye View

### Chapter 3: “Hello” from Flutter

First Things First

Classes, Objects, and Widgets

Making Things Look Nicer

Hey, Wait a Minute ...

### Chapter 4: Hello Again

Creating and Using a Function

Programming in Dart: The Small Stuff

Variations on a Theme from Die  
Flutter Mouse

More Fun to Come!

## Chapter 5: Making Things Happen

Let's All Press a Floating Action  
Button

Enhancing Your App

Whew!

## Chapter 6: Laying Things Out

The Big Picture

Nesting Rows and Columns

More Levels of Nesting

Using the Expanded Widget

How Big Is My Device?

## Part 3: Details, Details

### Chapter 7: Interacting with the User

A Simple Switch

Wait For It!

How Much Do You Love  
Flutter?

Dealing with Text Fields

Creating Radio Buttons

Creating a Dropdown Button

Onward and Upward

## Chapter 8: Navigation, Lists, and Other Goodies

Extending a Dart Class

From One Page to Another

Passing Data from Source to Destination

Passing Data Back to the Source

Passing Data in Both Directions

Creating Named Routes

Creating a List

Fetching Data from the Internet

What's Next?

## Chapter 9: Moving Right Along ...

Setting the Stage for Flutter Animation

Moving Along a Straight Line

Bouncing Around

Animating Size and Color Changes

Moving Along a Curve

Dragging Things Around

Where To Go From Here

## Part 4: The Part of Tens

### Chapter 10: Ten Ways to Avoid Mistakes

Put Capital Letters Where They Belong

Use Parentheses When (and Only When) They're Appropriate

Limit Access to Variables

Call setState

Make Adjustments for Indices Starting at Zero

Use the Expanded Widget

Add itemCount to Your ListView.builder

Add Imports When They're Required

Declare Assets and Dependencies in pubspec.yaml

Indent Your Code According to Dart Language Guidelines

### Chapter 11: Ten Ways to Enhance Your App Development Career

Practice! Practice!

Critique Your Own Code

Have Others Review Your Code

Find Out Which Technologies  
Your Nearby Companies Use

Attend User Group Meetings

Ask Questions

Ask Yourself Whether You  
Truly Understand

Learn Things That You May  
Never Need to Know

Do What You Love to Do

Get Plenty of Sleep

## Chapter 12: Ten Chapters about Flutter App Development

Introduction

What Is Flutter?

Setting Up Your Computer for  
Mobile App Development

'Hello' from Flutter

Hello Again

Making Things Happen

Laying Things Out

Interacting with the User

Navigation, Lists, and Other  
Goodies

Moving Right Along ...

## Part 5: Appendices

## Appendix A: Doris's Dating App

Index

About the Author

Advertisement Page

Connect with Dummies

End User License Agreement

# List of Tables

## Chapter 4

TABLE 4-1 Fruitful Expressions

TABLE 4-2 Dart's Built-In Types

## Chapter 6

TABLE 6-1 Sample Parameters for the  
Color.fromRGBO Constructor

TABLE 6-2 EdgeInsets Constructor Calls

## Chapter 7

TABLE 7-1 The show Map

## Chapter 9

TABLE 9-1 Some Constants of the Curves  
Class

# List of Illustrations

## **Chapter 1**

[FIGURE 1-1: A conceptual view of your mobile phone.](#)

[FIGURE 1-2: An app with a button.](#)

[FIGURE 1-3: Widgets within widgets.](#)

## **Chapter 2**

[FIGURE 2-1: Android Studio's default Welcome screen.](#)

[FIGURE 2-2: You've installed the Flutter plugin.](#)

[FIGURE 2-3: Creating a Flutter application.](#)

[FIGURE 2-4: Details about your new app.](#)

[FIGURE 2-5: The finishing touches.](#)

[FIGURE 2-6: Android Studio's main window.](#)

[FIGURE 2-7: Android Studio's toolbar.](#)

[FIGURE 2-8: Start running an Android Virtual Device.](#)

[FIGURE 2-9: Isn't it wonderful?](#)

[FIGURE 2-10: Check out Android Studio's plugins.](#)

[FIGURE 2-11: The Plugins dialog box.](#)

[FIGURE 2-12: The opening page of the AVD Manager.](#)

[FIGURE 2-13: The first page in creating a new AVD.](#)

[FIGURE 2-14: The second page in creating a](#)

new AVD.

FIGURE 2-15: The final page in creating a new AVD.

FIGURE 2-16: Who's Berry Burd?

FIGURE 2-17: My iPhone is connected!

FIGURE 2-18: The main window has several areas.

FIGURE 2-19: Selecting Packages view.

FIGURE 2-20: Hiding the Project tool window area.

## Chapter 3

FIGURE 3-1: A Flutter app is ready to run.

FIGURE 3-2: Running the code in Listing 3-1.

FIGURE 3-3: The big picture.

FIGURE 3-4: The layered look.

FIGURE 3-5: Each constructor call creates an object.

FIGURE 3-6: Helpful closing labels.

FIGURE 3-7: Constructor calls have parameters.

FIGURE 3-8: An ugly app to illustrate the textScaleFactor parameter's effect.

FIGURE 3-9: I have to mention cats somewhere in this book.

FIGURE 3-10: Useful info about the Text class.

FIGURE 3-11: The Text constructor call.

FIGURE 3-12: Yes, you've centered the text.

FIGURE 3-13: Behold! A scaffold!

FIGURE 3-14: Pulling out a drawer.

FIGURE 3-15: A slight change from the screen in Figure 3-13.

FIGURE 3-16: I wonder who's in there!

FIGURE 3-17: Square brackets create lists of things.

FIGURE 3-18: The Flutter Inspector.

FIGURE 3-19: Selecting a branch of the Flutter Inspector's tree.

FIGURE 3-20: Widget Select mode is really useful!

FIGURE 3-21: The Column widget is centered.

FIGURE 3-22: Properties of the Column (the Column widget that's constructed in ...)

FIGURE 3-23: What is mainAxisAlignment, anyway?

FIGURE 3-24: The values you can assign to the mainAxisAlignment property.

FIGURE 3-25: How lovely!

FIGURE 3-26: Right-clicking the app0308 branch.

FIGURE 3-27: The assets directory is a subdirectory of the app0308 directory.

FIGURE 3-28: To find Figure 3-28, look inside that *Flutter For Dummies* book.

## Chapter 4

[FIGURE 4-1: Another exciting Flutter app.](#)

[FIGURE 4-2: The highlight function in Listing 4-2.](#)

[FIGURE 4-3: A header and a body.](#)

[FIGURE 4-4: Good stuff in, good stuff out.](#)

[FIGURE 4-5: In with the old, out with the new.](#)

[FIGURE 4-6: Two Text widgets.](#)

[FIGURE 4-7: Dart's innermost thoughts.](#)

## Chapter 5

[FIGURE 5-1: Before pressing the button.](#)

[FIGURE 5-2: After pressing the button.](#)

[FIGURE 5-3: A riddle: How is a Flutter program like a traffic light?](#)

[FIGURE 5-4: Stateful widgets weren't built in a day.](#)

[FIGURE 5-5: What to look for in Listing 5-1.](#)

[FIGURE 5-6: What to look for in many Flutter programs.](#)

[FIGURE 5-7: Flutter responds to the press of a button.](#)

[FIGURE 5-8: Before the first button press.](#)

[FIGURE 5-9: After the first button press.](#)

[FIGURE 5-10: Updating the Text widget.](#)

[FIGURE 5-11: Flutter's TextTheme styles.](#)

FIGURE 5-12: References to the **boldface** counter variable are valid only inside...

FIGURE 5-13: References to the **boldface** counter variable are valid inside the ...

FIGURE 5-14: References to the **boldface** counter variable are valid only inside...

FIGURE 5-15: You can refer to one `_counter` variable only in the upper grey regi...

FIGURE 5-16: Use a top-level name anywhere in your `.dart` file.

FIGURE 5-17: The Shadow knows!

FIGURE 5-18: "I got plenty numbers left." (Google it.)

## Chapter 6

FIGURE 6-1: A sale at My Pet Shop.

FIGURE 6-2: Every Flutter book contains a drawing like this.

FIGURE 6-3: When you don't stretch the Sale Today box.

FIGURE 6-4: Selecting a name in Android Studio's editor.

FIGURE 6-5: Using a container's alignment parameter.

FIGURE 6-6: Experiments with a border radius.

FIGURE 6-7: Padding versus margin.

FIGURE 6-8: Animals for sale.

FIGURE 6-9: Animals in cramped quarters.

FIGURE 6-10: Noisy animals for sale.

FIGURE 6-11: A multilevel arrangement.

FIGURE 6-12: You can't cross the barricade.

FIGURE 6-13: A nice row of five.

FIGURE 6-14: The store manager takes up space.

FIGURE 6-15: Expanding to fit into a small space.

FIGURE 6-16: More barricade tape.

FIGURE 6-17: The tree created by Listings 6-10 and 6-11.

FIGURE 6-18: My first graphic novel.

FIGURE 6-19: The squirrel is small; the dinosaur is big.

FIGURE 6-20: Listing 6-13 in portrait mode.

FIGURE 6-21: Listing 6-13 in landscape mode.

## Chapter 7

FIGURE 7-1: The user turns on the switch.

FIGURE 7-2: The user turns off the switch again.

FIGURE 7-3: Evaluating a conditional expression.

FIGURE 7-4: Good news!

FIGURE 7-5: Love at first byte.

FIGURE 7-6: Why the number of divisions is 9 in Listing 7-3.

FIGURE 7-7: (Also known as Listing 7-4.) How much do you earn?

FIGURE 7-8: Bad news for Pat.

FIGURE 7-9: Overriding an extended class's initState method.

FIGURE 7-10: Before selecting a radio button.

FIGURE 7-11: After selecting a radio button and pressing Submit.

FIGURE 7-12: The user hasn't decided yet.

FIGURE 7-13: A user with cold feet.

FIGURE 7-14: A serious user.

FIGURE 7-15: Anatomy of a dropdown button.

## Chapter 8

FIGURE 8-1: A very simple master page.

FIGURE 8-2: A very simple detail page.

FIGURE 8-3: The Favorite icon on the detail page.

FIGURE 8-4: Passing the value of \_isFavorite from place to place.

FIGURE 8-5: The flow of traffic in Listing 8-4.

FIGURE 8-6: A button on the detail page offers an option.

FIGURE 8-7: A Favorite icon on the movie title page.

FIGURE 8-8: The correct combination of types.

FIGURE 8-9: You Can't Go Home Again

(Thomas Wolfe).

FIGURE 8-10: Moving from page to page.

FIGURE 8-11: You can make this movie a favorite.

FIGURE 8-12: This movie is a favorite.

FIGURE 8-13: You can unfavorite this movie.

FIGURE 8-14: One app; four pages.

FIGURE 8-15: The start of a long list.

FIGURE 8-16: The user taps the 23rd item in the list.

FIGURE 8-17: Three movies.

FIGURE 8-18: "Play it again, Sam" (misquoted).

FIGURE 8-19: Dart's for statement in action.

FIGURE 8-20: Anatomy of a for statement.

FIGURE 8-21: The user types a movie's name.

FIGURE 8-22: The app displays info from The Movie Database.

FIGURE 8-23: A JSON document describes a tree.

## Chapter 9

FIGURE 9-1: How Flutter animation works.

FIGURE 9-2: Two containers on a stack.

FIGURE 9-3: Drop me a note.

FIGURE 9-4: A cake made of rubber?

FIGURE 9-5: Little baby.

FIGURE 9-6: Big baby.

FIGURE 9-7: Since when do hot tubs move along a curve?

# Introduction

---

On December 5, 2018, at an annual developers' event in London, Google announced the release of Flutter 1.0. Between December 5 and the end of December, the number of page visits to the official flutter.io website jumped from 2.3 million to 4.7 million. In the following year, the number of posts about Flutter on the Stack Overflow developers' website increased by 70 percent, exceeding the count of posts about React Native — the most popular alternative to Flutter.

Companies such as Capital One, Alibaba, Groupon, and Philips Hue use Flutter to develop mobile apps. The official app for the musical *Hamilton* is written using Flutter. Google's next mobile operating system, code-named Fuchsia, is based on Flutter. An estimated 200 million users run apps written in Flutter. More than 250,000 developers write Flutter code, and the Google Play Store has over 3,000 Flutter apps.

Are you interested in developing Flutter apps? If so, you're in good company.

## ***How to Use This Book***

You can attack this book in either of two ways: Go from cover to cover or poke around from one chapter to another. You can even do both. Start at the beginning and then jump to a section that particularly interests you. This book was designed so that the basic topics come first, and the more-involved topics follow them. But you may already be comfortable with some

basics, or you may have specific goals that don't require you to know about certain topics.

In general, my advice is this:

- » If you already know something, don't bother reading about it.
- » If you're curious, don't be afraid to skip ahead. You can always sneak a peek at an earlier chapter, if you need to do so.

## *Conventions Used in This Book*

Almost every technically themed book starts with a little typeface legend, and *Flutter For Dummies* is no exception. What follows is a brief explanation of the typefaces used in this book:

- » New terms are set in *italics*.
- » If you need to type something that's mixed in with the regular text, the characters you type appear in bold. For example: “Type **MyNewProject** in the text field.”
- » You also see this computerese font. I use computerese for Flutter code, filenames, onscreen messages, and other such text. Also, if something you need to type is really long, it appears in computerese font on its own line (or lines).
- » You may need to change certain characters when you type them on your own computer keyboard. For

instance, I may ask you to type

```
final String anyname;
```

- » which means that you type **final String**, and then a name that you make up on your own, and then a semicolon. Words you need to replace with your own words are set in *italicized computerese*.

## What You Don't Have to Read

Pick the first chapter or section that has material you don't already know, and start reading there. Of course, you may hate making decisions as much as I do. If so, here are some guidelines you can follow:

- » **If you already know what kind of an animal Flutter is and you don't care what happens behind the scenes when a Flutter app runs:** Skip [Chapter 1](#) and go straight to [Chapter 2](#). Believe me — I won't mind.
- » **If you already know how to get a Flutter app running:** Skip [Part 1](#) and start with [Part 2](#).
- » **If you've already tinkered with some simple Flutter apps:** Skim over [Chapter 1](#), and then go to [Part 3](#). [Chapter 1](#) pulls together the bits and pieces that you've read about Flutter, and [Part 3](#) takes you beyond the very basics.
- » **If you have experience writing Flutter apps:** Come to my house and help me write *Flutter For Dummies*, 2nd Edition.

If you want to skip the sidebars and the paragraphs with Technical Stuff icons, please do. In fact, if you want to skip anything at all, feel free.

## *Foolish Assumptions*

In this book, I make a few assumptions about you, the reader. If one of these assumptions is incorrect, you’re probably okay. If all these assumptions are incorrect ... well, buy the book anyway:

- » **I assume that you have access to a computer.** Access to a smartphone is helpful but not absolutely necessary. All the software you need in order to test Flutter apps on a laptop or desktop computer is freely available. You simply download, install, and get going.
- » **I assume that you can navigate your computer’s common menus and dialog boxes.** You don’t have to be a Windows or Macintosh power user, but you should be able to start a program, find a file, put a file into a certain directory — that sort of thing. Much of the time, when you follow the instructions in this book, you’re typing code on the keyboard, not pointing-and-clicking the mouse.

On those occasions when you need to drag-and-drop, cut-and-paste, or plug-and-play, I guide you carefully through the steps. But your computer may be configured in any of several billion ways, and my instructions may not quite fit your special situation. When you reach one of these platform-specific tasks, try following the steps in this book. If the steps don’t

quite fit, consult a book with instructions tailored to your system. If you can't find such a book, send me an email. (My address appears later in the introduction.)

- » **I assume that you can think logically.** That's all there is to application development — thinking logically. If you can think logically, you've got it made. If you don't believe that you can think logically, read on. You may be pleasantly surprised.
- » **I make very few assumptions about your computer programming experience (or your lack of such experience).** In writing this book, I've tried to do the impossible: make the book interesting for experienced programmers yet accessible to people with little or no programming experience. This means that I don't assume any particular programming background on your part. If you've never written any code, that's okay.

On the other hand, if you've done some coding (maybe in Java, Python, or C++), you'll discover some interesting plot twists in Dart — the language that's used to develop Flutter apps. The creators of Dart took the best ideas from object-oriented programming and functional programming, streamlined them, reworked them, and reorganized them into a simple yet powerful way of thinking about problems. You'll enjoy programming in Dart.

# *How This Book Is Organized*

This book is divided into subsections, which are grouped into sections, which come together to make chapters, which are lumped, finally, into four parts (like one of those Russian matryoshka dolls). The parts of the book are described here.

## *Part 1, “Getting Ready”*

[Part 1](#) covers all the nuts-and-bolts. It introduces you to the major ideas behind mobile app development and walks you through the installation of the necessary software products.

The instructions in these chapters cover both Windows and Macintosh computers. They cover many computer configurations with all kinds of software already installed. But adding new software is always tricky, and you might have a few hurdles to overcome. If you do, check the end of this chapter for ways to reach me (the author) and get some quick advice. (Yes, I answer emails, tweets, Facebook posts, and notes sent by carrier pigeons.)

## *Part 2, “Flutter: A Bird’s-Eye View”*

[Chapters 3](#) and [4](#) cover Flutter’s basic building blocks. These chapters describe some simple Flutter apps and introduce Dart programming language fundamentals.

If you’ve created apps specifically for Android or iOS, some of the material in [Part 2](#) may be familiar to you. If so, you can

skip sections or read this stuff quickly. But don't read too quickly. Flutter is different from most other development frameworks, and Flutter's differences are worth noting.

## ***Part 3, “Details, Details”***

If you've tasted some Flutter and want more, you can find what you need in [Part 3](#) of this book. This part's chapters cover the building blocks of a solid, useful app — tasks like responding to user input, laying out your app's components, navigating from page to page, getting data from the Internet, and more.

## ***Part 4, “The Part of Tens”***

In The Part of Tens, which is a little Flutter candy store, you can find lists — lists of tips for avoiding mistakes, tracking down resources, and finding all kinds of interesting goodies.

## ***More on the web!***

You've read the *Flutter For Dummies* book, seen the *Flutter For Dummies* movie, worn the *Flutter For Dummies* T-shirt, and eaten the *Flutter For Dummies* candy. What more is there to do?

That's easy. Just visit this book's website:

[www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter). There, you can find updates, comments, additional information, and answers to commonly asked questions from readers. You can also find a small chat application for sending me quick questions when I'm online. (When I'm not online, you can contact me in other ways. See the end of this chapter for more info.)

# *Icons Used in This Book*

If you could watch me write this book, you'd see me sitting at my computer, talking to myself. I say each sentence in my head. Most of the sentences I mutter several times. When I have an extra thought, a side comment, or something else that doesn't belong in the regular stream, I twist my head a little bit. That way, whoever's listening to me (usually, nobody) knows that I'm off on a momentary tangent.

Of course, in print, you can't see me twisting my head. I need some other way to set a side thought in a corner by itself. I do it with icons. When you see a Tip icon or a Remember icon, you know that I'm taking a quick detour.

Here's a list of icons that I use in this book:



**TIP** A tip is an extra piece of information — helpful advice that the other books may forget to tell you.



**WARNING** Everyone makes mistakes. Heaven knows that I've made a few in my time. Anyway, when I think people are especially prone to make a mistake, I mark the text with a Warning icon.



**REMEMBER** You can think of the word *Remember* in two different contexts. One context is, "Remember to do this good thing in your code, and remember not to do that bad thing in your code." Another context is, "When you find yourself not doing this good thing or doing that bad thing, remember that you can read about it in the section containing this icon." Personally, I prefer the latter context because it recognizes that everyone forgets stuff. When you forget something, simply go back and look it up.



**CROSS  
REFERENCE** “If you don’t remember what such-and-such means, see blah-blah-blah,” or “For more information, read blahbity-blah-blah.”



**ON THE  
WEB**

This icon calls attention to useful material that you can find online. (You don’t have to wait long to see one of these icons. I use one at the end of this introduction!)



**TECHNICAL  
STUFF**

Occasionally, I run across a technical tidbit. The tidbit may help you understand what the people behind the scenes (the people who created Java) were thinking. You don’t have to read it, but you

may find it useful. You may also find the tidbit helpful if you plan to read other (geekier) books about Flutter.

## *Beyond the Book*

In addition to what you’re reading right now, this book comes with a free access-anywhere Cheat Sheet containing code that you can copy-and-paste into your own Flutter program. To get this Cheat Sheet, simply go to [www.dummies.com](http://www.dummies.com) and type **Flutter For Dummies Cheat Sheet** in the Search box.

## *Where to Go from Here*

If you’ve gotten this far, you’re ready to start reading about Flutter app development. Think of me (the author) as your guide, your host, your personal assistant. I do everything I can to keep things interesting and, most importantly, to help you understand.



### ON THE

**WEB** If you like what you read, send me a note. My email address, which I created just for comments and questions about this book, is [flutter@allmycode.com](mailto:flutter@allmycode.com). If email and chat aren’t

your favorites, you can reach me instead on Twitter ([@allmycode](https://twitter.com/allmycode)) and on Facebook ([/allmycode](https://facebook.com/allmycode)). And don't forget — for the latest updates, visit this book's website. The site's direct address is [www.allmycode.com/flutter](https://www.allmycode.com/flutter). Alternatively, you can visit [www.allmycode.com](https://www.allmycode.com) and find links to all my books' web pages.

Enough with the introduction! Onward to Flutter.... .

# Part 1

## Getting Ready

## **IN THIS PART ...**

Working through the nuts-and-bolts of mobile app development

Prepping your development computer

Running sample programs

## Chapter 1

# What Is Flutter?

---

## IN THIS CHAPTER

- » What makes Flutter great
  - » Alternatives to Flutter
  - » Some boring terminology :-(
- 

Several years ago, I won a smartphone in a raffle at an app developer conference. What a joy it was to win something! The experience made me feel that the entire cosmos favored me. Every time I used that phone, I felt like a big shot.

Eventually, the phone's battery became so weak that I had to charge it every hour. I didn't realize that the phone was still under warranty, so I tried to replace the phone's battery myself. I bought a new battery from an online vendor. The instructions told me how to take the case apart, unhook the circuit connections, and remove the old battery from its cradle.

Everything went nicely until the part about removing the old battery. The instructions said to pull on a little tab, but I couldn't find a tab. So, I tried for several minutes to get a grip on the battery.

The battery wasn't budging, so I found a little screwdriver and tried to pry the battery from its tight surroundings. That's when I heard a pop, smelled smoke, and realized that the phone's battery had caught fire.

Fast-forward to the next afternoon. I was wandering past an electronics shop, so I went in and asked whether the shopkeeper might be able to fix my phone. "Yes," he said. "Bring it in the next time you're in the neighborhood. I can fix any phone."

You should have seen the look on the shopkeeper's face when, later that day, I brought in the charred, bent-up, barely recognizable phone. I would have included a picture in this book but, alas, I couldn't take a picture. I had no phone.

I still remember this phone battery story from beginning to end. I remember the joy of winning a free phone, the shock of seeing it go up in flames, and the look of horror on the shopkeeper's face. But my most powerful memory comes from the moment I opened the phone's case: Inside that little case, I saw enough circuitry to make me dizzy. Having done some electrical work in my own home, I'd handled thick 10-gauge wires and hefty 220-volt connectors. I had replaced desktop computers' sound cards, laptop computers' hard drives, and the SSD inside a tightly packed MacBook Air. But this smartphone was amazing. The circuit board looked like a microchip in its own right. The connectors were so tiny that I wondered how signals could reliably squeeze through them.

No doubt about it: Mobile phones are complicated beasts. So how do they work? What makes them tick? What's going on inside each of those remarkable gadgets?

# ***Hardware and Software (Things You May Already Know)***

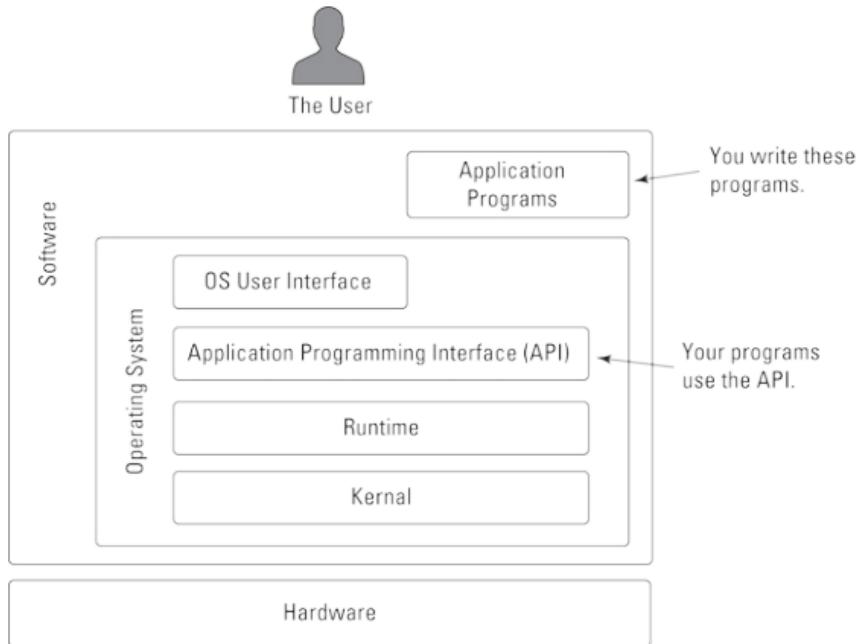
A mobile phone is really a small computer. And, like any computer, a mobile phone operates on several layers. [Figure 1-1](#) shows you a few of those layers.

*Hardware* is the stuff you can touch. It's the bottom layer of the diagram in [Figure 1-1](#). Hardware consists of items like circuitry, memory, and the battery.

Electrical signals that travel along the hardware's circuits make the hardware do what you want it to do. These signals encode instructions. Taken as a whole, these instructions are called *software*.

When people create software, they don't describe each electrical signal that travels through the hardware's circuitry. Instead, people write *source code* — instructions that look something like English-language instructions. One source code instruction can be shorthand for hundreds or thousands of electrical signals.

A collection of source code instructions that perform a particular task (word processing, web browsing, managing a smart thermostat, or whatever) is called a *program*. A person who writes these instructions is a *programmer* or — a fancier-sounding term — a *developer*. The person who runs a program on their own device is a *user*.



**FIGURE 1-1:** A conceptual view of your mobile phone.

Just as people communicate using many spoken languages, programmers write source code using many *programming languages*. If you create iPhone apps, you probably write code in either the Swift language or the Objective-C language. If you create Android apps, you're likely to write code in either Kotlin or Java.

When you create a Flutter app, you write code in the Dart programming language. Here's a complete Dart language program:

```
main() => print('Hello');
```

This program displays the word *Hello* on the screen. It's not very useful, but please be patient. This is only Chapter 1!

Figure 1-1 distinguishes between two kinds of software:

- » ***Operating system (OS) software runs whenever the device is turned on.***

OS software manages the device and provides ways for the user to interact with the device. Devices made by Apple, such as iPhones and iPads, run the *iOS* operating system. Android phones and tablets run the *Android* operating system (of course).

- » ***Application programs do the work that users want done.***

Apps to make phone calls, apps to read email, calendar apps, web browsers, and games are examples of application programs. As a Flutter developer, your job is to create application programs.

By one estimate, the popular operating system named Linux consists of nearly 28 million instructions. No one can deal with that much code, so operating systems are divided into layers of their own. Figure 1-1 shows only four of a typical operating system's many layers:

- » ***A kernel performs the operating system's most fundamental tasks.***

The kernel schedules apps to be run, manages a device's memory and files, provides access to input and output, and does many other essential tasks.

- » ***A runtime is a bunch of code that does extra work in***

**the background while your application program runs.**

Runtimes come in many shapes and sizes. A runtime for the C programming language consists of a relatively small amount of code. In contrast, a Java language runtime (a *Java Virtual Machine*, or *JVM*) is a big piece of software with lots of moving parts.

When you run an iOS app, the app uses the *Objective-C runtime*. When you run an Android app, that app uses the *Android runtime*, also known as *ART*.

- » **An *application programming interface (API)* is a bunch of code that app developers use over and over again.**

For example, Android's API has something named `toUpperCase`. If you apply `toUpperCase` to "Flutter For Dummies", you get "FLUTTER FOR DUMMIES". You don't have to write your own code to change each of the letters. Android's API provides this functionality for you. All you have to do is tell Android's API to apply its `toUpperCase` feature, and then you're all set.

Here's some useful terminology: Rather than tell an API to "apply its `toUpperCase` feature," you *call* `toUpperCase`. This use of the word *call* dates back to the FORTRAN programming language of the 1950s.

Operating systems haven't cornered the market on APIs. All kinds of software come with APIs. Flutter and Dart have their own APIs.

Dart's API has general-purpose things, like `toUpperCase`, `isAtSameMomentAs`, and a bunch of others. Flutter's API has features that apply to visually oriented apps. For example, when you want to display

a box where the user can type text, you don't have to describe every aspect of the box's appearance and behavior. Instead, you can call the API's `TextField` constructor and have Flutter do the hard work for you.

I sometimes refer to an API as a *library*. You borrow books from a public library, and you borrow existing code from the Dart and Flutter APIs.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** In the Dart programming terminology, the word *library* has a slightly different meaning. You don't have to worry about that yet.

Throughout most of this book, I describe pieces of the Dart and Flutter APIs and then the way you use those pieces to create Flutter programs.



**REMEMBER** A typical API has thousands of pieces. No one memorizes all of them. When you want to add an image to your app, you open Flutter's documentation and search for the word *Image*. The documentation's `Image` page tells you how to display an image, how to size an image, how to tile an image,

and how to do all kinds of other good stuff.

- » **The OS user interface** is the area that includes the home screen, the launch icons, a file explorer, and any other stuff users see when they’re not working with a particular application program.

On your laptop computer, you probably have a *desktop* instead of a home screen. One way or another, the OS presents options to help users launch application programs and perform other maintenance tasks. These options are part of the OS user interface.

Each layer in [Figure 1-1](#) contains a collection of related components. This helps programmers focus on the components that concern them the most — for example:

- » **The API has code to help developers write application programs.**

A developer who’s creating an online purchasing app looks for components in the API.

- » **The Runtime layer has code to run programs efficiently.**

To make everyone’s code run faster, engineers at Apple make improvements to the iOS Runtime layer.

In addition to separating parts of the code from one another, the layers form organized paths of communication among parts of the system. In general, a layer’s code communicates only with the layers immediately above and below it. For example, a user taps a button belonging to a weather app. The app responds by calling on functionality provided by the API. Communication works its way down the diagram in [Figure 1-1](#).

until it reaches the hardware, which responds by changing the pixels on the device's screen. A user never communicates directly with the API, and application programs have no direct access to the operating system's kernel.

## CODE YOU CAN USE

During the early 1980s, my cousin-in-law Chris worked for a computer software firm. The firm wrote code for word processing machines. (At the time, if you wanted to compose documents without a typewriter, you bought a "computer" that did nothing but word processing.) Chris complained about being asked to write the same old code over and over again. "First, I write a search-and-replace program. Then I write a spell checker. Then I write another search-and-replace program. Then a different kind of spell checker. And then a better search-and-replace program."

How did Chris manage to stay interested in his work? And how did Chris's employer manage to stay in business? Every few months, Chris had to reinvent the wheel — toss out the old search-and-replace program and write a new program from scratch. That's inefficient. What's worse, it's boring.

For years, computer professionals were seeking the holy grail — a way to write software so that it's easy to reuse. Don't write and rewrite your search-and-replace code. Just break the task into tiny pieces. One piece of code searches for a single character, another piece looks for blank spaces, and a third piece substitutes one letter for another. When you have all the pieces, just assemble these pieces to form a search-and-replace program. Later on, when you think of a new feature for your word processing software, you reassemble the pieces in a slightly different way. It's sensible, it's cost-efficient, and it's much more fun.

The late 1980s saw several advances in software development, and by the early 1990s, many large programming projects were being written from prefabricated components. For a particular project or a particular programming language, these prefab components formed a

library of reusable code. This was the birth of the modern API.

When you create a Flutter app, you use the Dart programming language. Dart and Flutter have separate APIs:

- **Dart's API deals with the tasks that every programming language should be able to do, no matter what programmers want to do with that language.**

For example, Dart's API helps programmers round a number, trim a string of characters, describe a time interval, reverse a list, and so on.

- **Flutter's API deals with the presentation of components and images on a device's screen.**

One part of Flutter's API deals with buttons, text fields, check boxes, and the like. Another part handles a user's gestures. Yet another covers animation.

Every Dart program, even the simplest one, calls on code in the Dart API, and every Flutter app calls on both the Dart and Flutter APIs. These APIs are both useful and formidable. They're useful because of all the things you can do with the API code. They're formidable because both APIs are extensive. No one memorizes all the features made available by the Dart and Flutter APIs. Programmers remember the features that they use often and look up the features that they need in a pinch. They look up these features on a website called the *Flutter API reference documentation*.

The API documentation (see <https://api.flutter.dev>) describes the features in both the Dart and Flutter APIs. As a Flutter developer, you consult this API documentation on a daily basis. You can bookmark the website and revisit the site whenever you need to look up something.

# *Where Does Flutter Fit In?*

The heart of Flutter is an API for creating apps. Most Flutter apps run on mobile devices, but Flutter apps can run on laptop and desktop computers, too. Flutter certainly wasn't the first API for mobile devices, so why should anyone consider using Flutter to create apps?

## *Cross-platform development*

My favorite burger joint advertised a new mobile ordering app. I needed the app so that I could quickly hop off a commuter train, grab a burger, and run to a nearby tech meeting. I did this several times each month. But I had a problem: The app ran only on iPhones, and I had an Android phone.

Behind the scenes, the burger joint's app developers were hard at work converting their iPhone app to an Android app. This was no minor task, because Android's API doesn't recognize the same commands as iPhone's API. Going from one API to the other isn't straightforward. It's not a matter of making routine code changes. To convert from one kind of phone to another, developers rewrite thousands (and maybe even millions) of lines of code. The process is time-consuming and expensive.

So I waited and waited for the restaurant to have an Android app. I was so desperate for a delicious cheeseburger that I finally broke down and bought a second phone. But that turned out to be a bad idea. As soon as my new iPhone arrived, the burger place released its shiny, new Android app.

The whole story comes down to things called platforms. People throw around the word *platform* as if the word means

everything and nothing. But to my mind, a *platform* is a particular operating system along with the hardware the OS runs on.

What makes the Android platform different from its iOS counterpart? To create radio buttons in Android's API, you write code of the following kind:

```
<RadioGroup>

    <RadioButton
        android:id="@+id radioButton1"
        android:text="Red"

    android:onClick="onRadioButtonClicked"/>

    <RadioButton
        android:id="@+id radioButton2"
        android:text="Yellow"

    android:onClick="onRadioButtonClicked"/>

    <RadioButton
        android:id="@+id radioButton3"
        android:text="Green"

    android:onClick="onRadioButtonClicked"/>

</RadioGroup>
```

Try converting that code to work on an iPhone. The iOS API doesn't have radio buttons, so, to adapt an Android app with radio buttons for iOS, you write code to make things that look like radio buttons. You also code rules for the radio buttons to follow — rules like “only one button at a time can be selected.” If you don't want to create radio buttons from scratch, you can replace Android's radio buttons with an iOS picker component, a thing that looks like an old automobile

odometer. One way or another, replacing an app's components takes time and costs money.

Some companies give up and create apps for only one platform — iPhone or Android. Other companies hire two teams of programmers — one for iPhone development and another for Android development. Still other companies have one team of programmers that work on both versions of the code. For the companies' managers, the problem is exasperating. Why spend nearly twice the money and create two apps that do almost the same things?

The developer community has names for this ugly situation:

- » Software written for one platform isn't *compatible* with other platforms.
- » The mobile phone arena suffers from *fragmentation*: The market is divided between two different operating systems, and the Android half is divided among many vendors' phones.

A program that makes direct use of either the Android or iOS API is called *native code*, and native code written for Android can't run on an iOS device. In the same way, native code written for iOS is meaningless to an Android device. What's a developer to do?

A framework is a second-level API. What the heck does that mean? A *framework* is an API that serves as an intermediary between the developer and some other API. If direct use of the Android or iOS API is problematic, you switch to a framework's API. The framework's API deals head-on with Android's and iOS's problems.

Frameworks like Flutter offer an alternative to native app development. When you write a Flutter program, you don't write code specifically for Android or iOS. Instead, you write code that can be translated into either system's API calls. Here's how you create radio buttons in the Flutter framework:

```
Radio(  
    value: TrafficLight.Red,  
    groupValue: _trafficLightValue,  
    onChanged: _updateTrafficLight,  
)  
Radio(  
    value: TrafficLight.Yellow,  
    groupValue: _trafficLightValue,  
    onChanged: _updateTrafficLight,  
)  
Radio(  
    value: TrafficLight.Green,  
    groupValue: _trafficLightValue,  
    onChanged: _updateTrafficLight,  
)
```

Your computer translates code of this kind into either Android API calls or iOS API calls — or both. That's cool!

## *A quick-and-easy development cycle*

You may have heard stories about the early days of computer programming. I worked for a few summers at the University of Pennsylvania Physics department. I wrote FORTRAN programs and typed them myself on a big deck of punch cards. A 600-line program weighed about 1400 grams (roughly 3 pounds).

## A BRIEF HISTORY

**130,000 years ago:** Humans first walk the earth.

**10,000 years ago:** Humans begin farming.

**1752:** Ben Franklin discovers electricity.

**1760:** The Industrial Revolution begins.

**March 10, 1876:** Alexander Graham Bell makes the first telephone call.

**April 3, 1973:** Martin Cooper makes the first mobile phone call.

**August 16, 1994:** BellSouth Cellular releases IBM Simon — the first smartphone.

**June 29, 2007:** Apple releases the first iPhone.

**November 5, 2007:** Google releases the first public beta of Android.

Both the iOS and Android are native development technologies. With native development, the programmer makes calls directly to the system's API.

**December 2007:** Articles and blog posts about fragmentation in mobile phone technologies start appearing in large numbers.

**March 13, 2009:** Nitobi Software introduces a framework that uses HTML, CSS, and JavaScript to create mobile phone apps.

**October 4, 2011:** Adobe acquires Nitobi, rebrands its framework with the name PhoneGap, and spins off an open-source version that eventually becomes Apache Cordova.

Cordova and its cousins are hybrid app development frameworks. With *hybrid app development*, an app runs in a window that's essentially a web browser. Because web browser technology is standard across all platforms, a hybrid app can run on both Android

and iOS devices, or even on a desktop computer.

What's "hybrid" about hybrid apps? The code to display text and images in a web browser doesn't vary much from one environment to another, so a browser page on an iPhone looks more or less like the same page on an Android phone. But communicating with hardware devices, such as the GPS receiver and vibration motor, is another story entirely.

Web pages aren't designed to talk directly to a device's hardware. In fact, you don't want to visit [awfulwebsite.com](http://awfulwebsite.com) and have the site's code quietly take pictures with your laptop's built-in camera. To make a hybrid app interact with hardware, you have to backpedal and make calls to the iPhone's API, the Android API, or whatever other API you can use. That's why frameworks like Apache Cordova have *plug-ins* — additional programs whose code is specific to either iOS or Android. The bottom line is, a typical hybrid app does some of its work in a web browser and the rest of its work with native API calls.

What's the downside with hybrid apps? Frameworks like Apache Cordova are like foreign language interpreters: While the app runs, the device must constantly translate web browser instructions into native code instructions. When you talk through an interpreter, the conversation can become sluggish. Hybrid apps aren't always as responsive as native apps. In addition, hybrid apps can't do all the things that native apps can do. It's the same when you talk through a foreign language interpreter. You can say most of the things you want to say, but some ideas simply can't be translated.

Returning to the history lesson ...

**Summer 2013:** A hackathon for Facebook employees gives birth to *React Native* — a cross-platform framework based on the React.js JavaScript framework.

**February 24, 2016:** Microsoft acquires Xamarin — a cross-platform mobile development framework based indirectly on Microsoft's own .NET framework.

With a *cross-platform framework*, a programmer writes one program that targets neither iOS nor Android. When the programmer says,

"Test this code," the framework translates the whole program into native code for either Android or iOS, whichever platform the programmer chooses. When the program is ready for public distribution, the framework translates it into two different native apps — one for iOS and the other for Android.

But why stop there? If you can translate code into both iOS and Android apps, you can translate the code into web pages and desktop apps. A developer can create one piece of code and have it run on all kinds of phones, tablets, PCs, Macs, watches, toasters, or whatever.

This brings me to the subject of my book:

**December 4, 2018:** Google announces Flutter 1.0 for cross-platform development.

Flutter differs from Xamarin and React Native in some significant ways. First and foremost, Xamarin isn't entirely free. Using Xamarin for professional projects costs between \$300 and \$1900 a year, depending on the size and scope of the projects under development.

In addition, Flutter's way of displaying components is different from the React Native and Xamarin way. When you run a React Native app on an iPhone, the app calls on the iOS API to create iOS buttons, text fields, and other visual components. The same is true for Android development. React Native gets the Android API to display Android-specific components. Components created by the iOS and Android APIs don't look alike. The two APIs use different shapes, different color palettes, and different navigation schemes. The differences can lead to unexpected results and can occasionally sabotage the whole cross-platform development effort.

Flutter doesn't call on the iOS or Android APIs to display an app's components. Instead, Flutter specifies all the tiny pixels required to draw a button or a text field and calls on the iOS or Android API to paint those pixels. If you want an app to look the same on both iOS and Android devices, Flutter is your natural choice.

What if you want your app to have that special, iPhone look when it runs on iOS devices? Can you do that with Flutter? Of course, you can. (I wouldn't pose the question if the answer were "No.") The Flutter

framework has two special libraries — one for Android and another for iOS. Flutter's Material Design library draws things that look like Android components, and Flutter's Cupertino library makes objects look like iOS components. This book emphasizes the Material library, but almost everything in it has a Cupertino counterpart.

I end this sidebar with one more historical nougat:

**May 10, 2239:** Technology historian Alice Touge publishes a paper on the origin of the word *phone*, which is Latin for "sound." She explains that 23rd century phones came from devices whose original purpose was solely to transmit sound. This surprising fact goes viral on all the direct-to-mind streaming outlets.

I'd carry my program from the punch card machine to the computer operator's counter, where a permanently surly operator would tell me about the unusually long job-turnaround time.

Four hours later, I'd get back an inch-thick pile of paper with an error message somewhere in the middle of it. I'd go back to the punch card machine, make another card with an added comma in the 23rd column, and do the whole business again.

There's no doubt about it — a long and arduous development cycle hinders productivity. These days, shaving a few seconds off the turnaround time can make a huge difference.

Here's what happens when you create an app for mobile devices:

1. You write some code, or you modify some existing code.



**REMEMBER** You don't write Android or iOS code on a phone of any kind. Phones aren't powerful enough for all the editing and other stuff you need to do. Instead, you create an app's code on a laptop or desktop computer. This laptop or desktop computer is called your *development computer*.

2. You issue a command for your development computer to build the code.

Building the code takes place in several stages, one of which is called *compiling*. *Compiling* means automatically translating your program from the source code you wrote to detailed object code instructions. Think of object code as a bunch of zeros and ones. It's very detailed and extremely unintuitive. Humans hardly ever read or write object code but, at the heart of things, processors respond only to object code instructions.



**CROSS  
REFERENCE** For a detailed look at compiling code, see this section's "[What is a compiler?](#)" sidebar.

In addition to the translation step, the build process connects the program you wrote with additional code that your program needs in order to run. For example, if your program accesses the Internet, the build process integrates your code with existing network code.

What happens next?

3. The development computer *deploys* your code to a target device.

This so-called “device” may be a real phone connected to your computer or a picture of a phone on your computer’s screen. One way or another, your program starts running.

4. You press buttons, type text, and otherwise test your app to find out whether it’s doing the things you want it to do.

Of course, it’s not doing all those things. So you return to Step 1 and keep trying.

Steps 2 and 3 can be painfully slow. For some simple iPhone and Android apps, I’ve watched for several minutes as my computer prepares code for the program’s next run. This sluggishness reduces my productivity considerably.

But along with Flutter comes some good news. Flutter uses the Dart programming language, and Dart comes with these two (count ‘em — two) compilers:

## » **Ahead-of-time (AOT) compiler**

With an *AOT compiler*, your development computer translates an entire program and makes the translated code available for devices to run. No further translation

takes place when the devices run your program. Each target device devotes its processing power to the efficient running of your code.

An app running on AOT-compiled code runs smoothly and efficiently.

## » Just-in-time (JIT) compiler

With a *JIT compiler*, your development computer translates enough code to start the app running. It feeds this code to a test device and continues translating while the test device runs the app. If the developer presses a button on the test device's screen, the JIT compiler hurries to translate that button's code.

An app running on a JIT compiler may appear to be sluggish because the compiler translates code while the app runs. But using a JIT compiler is a great way to test an app.

Here's what happens when you develop a Flutter app:

1. You write some code.
2. You issue a command for your development computer to build the code.



**REMEMBER** The first time around, building code can take some time.

3. The development computer deploys your code to a target device.

Again, you face a noticeable time lag.

4. In testing your code, you find out that it's not doing all the things you want it to do.
5. You modify your existing code, and then ...
6. You issue a command for your development computer to rebuild the code.

Here's where Flutter's magic happens. Dart's JIT compiler recompiles only the part of the app that you've modified and sends the change straight to the target device. The modified code starts running in a fraction of a second. You save hours of time every day because you're not waiting for code changes to take effect.

## WHAT IS A COMPILER?

You're a human being. (Sure, every rule has exceptions. But if you're reading this book, you're probably human.) Anyway, humans can write and comprehend the following Flutter source code:

```
import 'package:flutter/widgets.dart';  
main() => runApp(SizedBox`());
```

When you paraphrase the source code in English, here's what you get:

*Get some code (code from the Flutter API) named widgets.dart.*

*Run an application whose only component is a box widget.*

If you don't see the similarities between the Flutter code and its English equivalent, don't worry. You're reading *Flutter For Dummies*, and, like most human beings, you can learn to read and write the Flutter code. In case you're wondering, this source code contains the world's simplest and most useless Flutter app. When the app runs, you see a completely black screen. It's not what you'd call a "killer app."

Source code is nice, but source code isn't for everyone and everything. The processors in computers and mobile devices aren't human beings. Processors don't follow source code instructions. Instead, they follow cryptic instructions of the following kind:

```
1100100 1100101 1111000 00001010 00110000  
00110011 00110101 00000000 10000100
```

These zeros and ones are, in fact, the first few words in an Android phone's version of the Black Screen app's code. Here's the Black Screen app after a processor interprets the zeros and ones:

```
.class public  
com/allmycode/dexperiment/MainActivity  
.super  
io/flutter/embedding/android/FlutterActivity  
.source MainActivity.java  
  
.method public <init>()V  
.limit registers 1  
; this: v0  
(Lcom/allmycode/dexperiment/MainActivity;)  
.line 8  
invoke-  
direct{v0}, io/flutter/embedding/android/Flut-  
; <init>()V  
return-void  
.end method
```

```
.method public
configureFlutterEngine(Lio/flutter/embedding
.limit registers 2
; this: v0
(Lcom/allmycode/dexperiment/MMainActivity;
; parameter[0] : v1
(Lio/flutter/embedding/engine/FlutterEngine;
.line 11
    invoke-
static{v1},io/flutter/plugins/GeneratedPlugi
;
registerWith(Lio/flutter/embedding/engine/FI
.line 12
    return-void
.end method
```

What a mess! Humans don't want to read or write instructions of this kind. These instructions aren't Dart source code instructions. They're *Dalvik bytecode* instructions. When you write a Flutter program, you write Dart source code instructions. If you test your program on an Android device, your development computer translates the source code into bytecode. If you test your program on an iPhone, the computer translates your source code into something that's even more obscure than bytecode.

The tool that performs the translation is a compiler. The *compiler* takes code that you can write and understand and translates it into code that a processor has a fighting chance of carrying out.

You might put your source code in a file named `main.dart`. To run your app on Android devices, the compiler creates other files named `MainActivity.dex` and `app.apk`. Normally, you don't bother looking at these compiled files. You can't even examine `.dex` files or `.apk` files with an ordinary editor. If you try to open `MainActivity.dex` with Notepad, `TextEdit`, or even Microsoft Word, you'll see nothing but dots, squiggles, and other gobbledegook.

No one (except for a few crazy programmers in some isolated labs in faraway places) writes Dalvik bytecode or any other kind of code that processors actually understand. When you ask your development computer to run your code, the computer uses its own software (a

compiler) to create processor-friendly instructions. The only reason to look at the bytecode in this sidebar is to understand what a hard worker your development computer is.

Flutter gives you two ways to apply changes to a running app:

- » With *hot restart*, the app begins its run anew, removing any data that you've entered during the most recent test, displaying the app as if you're running it for the first time.
- » With *hot reload*, the app takes up from where it left off, with the data you last entered intact, if possible. The only changes are the ones dictated by your modifications to the code.

Flutter's hot restart and hot reload are both blazingly fast. They turn the app development cycle into a pleasure rather than a chore.



**CROSS  
REFERENCE** [Chapter 2](#) tells you more about building, testing, and rerunning apps.

***A great way to think about app***

## *development*

The language you speak influences the way you think. If you don't believe me, look up the Sapir-Whorf hypothesis. You're bound to find it on your favorite linguistics website.

Spoken languages are neither good nor bad, but programming languages can have good qualities and bad qualities. Most hybrid apps are written in the JavaScript programming language. Yes, JavaScript is one of the world's most widely used languages. But, no, JavaScript doesn't encourage good software design. It's easy to write confusing code in JavaScript because its rules are quite permissive. You can write sloppy JavaScript code, and the code runs just fine. That is, it runs fine until someone enters unexpected input. When that happens, you have trouble figuring out how your code was working in the first place. Even when you're not busy fixing errors, adding new features to JavaScript code can be difficult and frustrating. JavaScript aficionados will argue with every word in this paragraph but, one way or another, JavaScript has its downsides.

Apple's iOS platform uses the Swift and Objective-C languages, whereas Android uses Kotlin and Java. Objective-C dates back to the early 1980s and, like me, it's showing its age. The other three languages fare pretty well on the scale of good language features, but none of them is as straightforward and intuitive as Dart.

On top of that, both iOS and Android divide an app's code into two separate parts:

- » **Layout:** How the app looks.
- » **Logic:** The sequence of instructions that the app

performs.

The Android radio button example in this chapter's earlier section “[Cross-platform development](#)” is neither Kotlin nor Java code. It's XML code (a term that I don't bother to define here). It has a different format and lives in a different file from the code that responds to radio button choices.

In my Android books, I argue that separating layout from logic is a good thing. It puts distinct aspects of an app into different parts of the code. Developers can maintain each part independently. For an Android developer, that's a good thing.

But this isn't an Android book. It's a Flutter book. So, in this book, I claim that separating layout from logic is *not* optimal. Here's why:

You may have heard the all-encompassing mantra of Flutter app development:

*In Flutter, almost everything is a widget.*

And what is a widget? In a mobile app, every button is one of the app's widgets. Every text field is a widget. The app itself is a widget. The positioning of buttons and text fields is a widget. The animating of objects from one part of the screen to another is a widget. When you create a Flutter app, you put widgets inside of other widgets, which in turn are inside even more widgets. [Listing 1-1](#) has some fake code that illustrates the point:

### **[LISTING 1-1](#) Like a Wheel Within a Wheel**

```
// Don't fall for my trickery. This isn't real
Flutter code!
Application(
    Background(
        CenterWhateverIsInsideThis(
            Button(
                onPressed: print("I've been clicked."),
                Padding(
                    Text(
                        "Click Me"
                    ),
                ),
            ),
        ),
    ),
)
```

[Listing 1-1](#) has a Text widget inside of a Padding widget, which is inside of a Button widget inside a CenterWhateverIsInsideThis widget. That CenterWhateverIsInsideThis widget is inside a Background widget, which is inside an Application widget. When I created [Listing 1-1](#), I modeled it after real Flutter code. The real Flutter code creates the app shown in [Figure 1-2](#). When the user presses the Button in [Figure 1-2](#), the words *I've been clicked* appear.



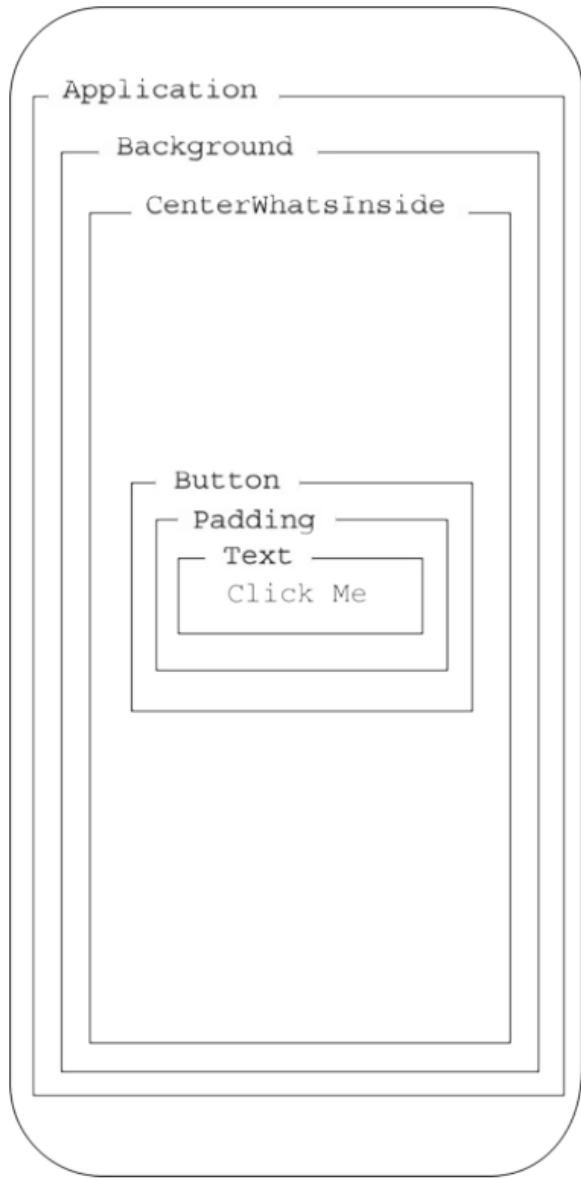
**FIGURE 1-2:** An app with a button.



ON THE

**WEB** To see the real code that inspired this chapter's fake code, visit [www.allmycode.com/flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/flutter) and look for the big download link. The real code is in a file named `app0101`.

Compare [Figures 1-2](#) and [1-3](#). [Figure 1-2](#) shows the app as the user sees it. [Figure 1-3](#) shows the same app as the Flutter developer codes it.



### FIGURE 1-3: Widgets within widgets.

If you’re not already a Flutter developer, the word *widget* might suggest a visible component, such as a button, a slider, an icon, or some other such thing. But in Flutter, things that aren’t really visible are also widgets. For example, in [Listing 1-1](#), `CenterWhateverIsInsideThis` is a widget. Having layout features like `CenterWhateverIsInsideThis` be widgets is a powerful idea. It means that Flutter developers can focus their attention on one overarching task — stuffing widgets inside other widgets. Flutter has a certain simplicity and elegance that other app development frameworks don’t have.



**TIP**      Flutter has no built-in widget named `CenterWhateverIsInsideThis`. But don’t be disappointed. Flutter’s `Center` widget does what my fictitious `CenterWhateverIsInsideThis` widget is supposed to do.

## *Enough New Terminology!* *What’s Next?*

You may have read this chapter from start to finish but not one word in the chapter prompted you to touch your computer keyboard. What a shame! If you’ll read the next chapter, I can

rectify that awful omission.

## Chapter 2

# Setting Up Your Computer for Mobile App Development

---

## IN THIS CHAPTER

- »» **Installing Dart and Flutter**
  - »» **Installing a development environment**
  - »» **Mimicking mobile devices on your laptop computer**
- 

Archimedes lived in ancient Greece during the second century BCE. His work in the early development of mathematics was groundbreaking. In the peace and quiet of his own bathtub, he chanced upon an important formula — a formula to describe the relationship between his weight and the amount of water his body displaced. Upon making this discovery, he yelled “Eureka!” and jumped out of the tub to tell everyone in his city. Tunic or no tunic, Archimedes wanted all Greeks to share in his joy.

Jump forward roughly 2200 years. I’m 12 years old. In a conversation about moving some furniture, my father quotes Archimedes: “Give me a big enough lever, and I can move the world.” I try to picture this. Here’s Earth, hanging out in space,

and there's a long, long stick with a curl at the bottom. The curl reaches under the big planet and nudges it to a new position.

Stinker that I was, I saw three problems with this scenario. First, how would you anchor the bottom of the lever at a fixed point in empty space? Second, how would you keep the lever from digging an enormous hole into some soft part of the Earth? And finally, how would the people of Earth take to having their planet knocked out of orbit? As you can see, I was an ornery kid.

But the idea of leverage stuck in my mind. The longer the lever, the more benefit you get from it. You can't lift a big boulder on your own without a lever, but you can move the boulder with a humongous lever. A lever is a tool, and tools are wonderful things.

Tools don't directly do the things you want done. You can't eat a tool, read a good tool, hear a tool's happy song, or dance the jig with a tool. But you can use tools to make food, books, musical instruments, and dance floors.

This chapter is all about tools — the tools you use to make great mobile apps.

## *The Stuff You Need*

This book tells you how to create apps using Flutter. Before you can create apps, you need some software tools. Here's a list of the tools you need:

### » **The Flutter Software Development Kit (SDK)**

The Flutter SDK includes lots and lots of prewritten, reusable Flutter code and a bunch of software tools for running and testing Flutter apps. The SDK has the official Flutter code libraries, Dart code libraries, documentation, and even some sample apps.

## » **An integrated development environment**

You can create Flutter apps by using geeky, keyboard-only tools, but eventually you'll tire of typing and retyping commands. An *integrated development environment (IDE)*, on the other hand, is a little like a word processor: A word processor helps you compose documents (memos, poems, and other works of fine literature); in contrast, an IDE helps you compose instructions for processors.

For composing Flutter apps, I recommend the Android Studio IDE. Don't be fooled by the word *Android* in the IDE's name. Using Android Studio, you can create iPhone apps, web apps, and other kinds of apps.

## » **Some sample Flutter apps, to help you get started**

All examples in this book are available for download here:

[www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter)

## » **A device for testing your Flutter code**

You write some code, and then you run it to see whether it works correctly. Usually, it doesn't work correctly until you make some changes. Most often, it doesn't work correctly until you make *lots* of changes.

In this book, I emphasize the creation of apps for

iPhones and Android phones. You can run your code on your own phone, but you can also run it on your computer. To run a mobile app on your computer, you need software that displays a phone on your screen and runs your app within that display.

In the iPhone world, this type of software is called a *simulator*, and Android calls its software an *emulator*. Simulators and emulators are examples of *virtual devices*. In contrast, an actual iPhone or Android phone is called a *physical device*.



**TIP** Another name for a physical device is a *real device*. For emphasis, I sometimes write *real, physical device*. I suppose I could be more emphatic and write *real, actual, hard-core, physical device, you betcha!*



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** An emulator isn't quite the same thing as a simulator. An emulator is software that behaves, to a large extent, like the hardware of a real, physical phone. A simulator is software that runs a phone's apps without really behaving too much like the phone's

hardware. Fortunately, when you run this book’s apps, you can ignore this subtle difference.

All these tools run on the *development computer* — the laptop or desktop computer you use to develop Flutter apps. Later, when you publish your app, users run the app on their *target devices* — physical devices such as iPhones, Android phones, and (someday soon) smart toasters.

Here’s good news: You can download for free all the software you need to run this book’s examples. The software is separated into four downloads:

- » When you visit <https://flutter.dev/docs/get-started/install>, you can click a button to install the Flutter SDK.
- » A button at the page <http://developer.android.com/studio> gives you the Android Studio IDE download. Along with this download comes the Android emulator.
- » This book’s website ([www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter)) has a link to all of the book’s code.
- » The iPhone simulator, as well as all the code you need for generating iPhone apps, comes with the installation of Xcode on your Mac. Xcode is available from the Macintosh App Store. (Unfortunately, you can’t develop for iPhone on a Windows PC.)



**WARNING** In the world of mobile app development, things change very quickly. The instructions I write on Tuesday can be out-of-date by Thursday morning. The creators of Flutter are always creating new features and new tools. The old tools stop working, and the old instructions no longer apply. If you see something on your screen that doesn't look like one of my screen shots, don't despair. It might be something very new, or you might have reached a corner of the software that I don't describe in this book. One way or another, send me an email, a tweet, or some other form of communication. (Don't try sending a carrier pigeon. My cat will get to it before I find the note.) My contact info is in this book's introduction.

## *What to Do*

It's an old, familiar refrain. First you get some software. Then you run the software.

### *Getting and installing the stuff*

1. Visit [www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter) and download a file containing all the program examples in this book.

The downloaded file is a .zip archive file. (Refer to the later sidebars “[Those pesky filename extensions](#)” and “[Compressed archive files](#).”)



**TIP** Most web browsers save files to the Downloads directory on the computer’s hard drive. But your browser may be configured a bit differently. One way or another, make note of the folder containing the downloaded file `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip`.

- 2. Extract the contents of the downloaded file to a place on your computer’s hard drive.**

- 3. Visit <https://flutter.dev/docs/get-started/install> and download the Flutter SDK.**

Choose a version of the software that matches your operating system (Windows, Macintosh, or whatever).

- 4. Extract the contents of the downloaded file to a place on your computer’s hard drive.**

The aforementioned *contents* is actually a directory full of stuff. The directory’s name is `flutter`. Put your new `flutter` directory in a place that isn’t protected with special privileges. For example, if you try extracting the `flutter` directory inside the `c:\program files` directory, Windows displays its User Account Control dialog box and asks for confirmation. Don’t put the `flutter` directory inside a place like that.



**TIP** You say “folder.” I say “directory.” To not-quite-quote Gershwin, let’s call the whole thing off because, in this book, I use these two words interchangeably.

Personally, I like to put the `flutter` directory inside my home directory. My computer has a directory named `Users`, and inside that `Users` directory is a directory named `barryburd`. That `barryburd` directory is my home directory. This *home directory* contains my `Documents` directory, my `Downloads` directory, and lots of other stuff. After I extract the downloaded file’s content, my `barryburd` home directory has a brand-new `flutter` directory.

You don’t have to extract the `flutter` directory right inside your home directory, but it’s the simplest, most reliable thing I can think of doing.

5. **Make a note of the place on your hard drive where the new `flutter` directory lives.**

For example, if you copied the `.zip` file’s contents to your `/Users/janeqreader` directory, make a note of the `/Users/janeqreader/flutter` directory. That’s your *Flutter SDK path*.



**TIP** To make sure that you've extracted the downloaded file's contents correctly, look inside the `flutter` directory for a subdirectory named `bin`. My `flutter` directory has other subdirectories, named `dev`, `examples`, and `packages`. Your mileage may vary, depending on when you download the Flutter SDK.

6. **Visit <http://developer.android.com/studio> and download the Android Studio IDE.**

The download is an `.exe` file, a `.dmg` file, or maybe something else.

7. **Install the software that you downloaded in Step 6.**

During the installation, a dialog box may offer the option of installing an Android virtual device (AVD). If so, accept the option.

For other details about installing Android Studio, see this chapter's later section "[On Installing Android Studio](#)".



**TIP** Android Studio isn't the only IDE that has features for creating Flutter apps. Some developers

prefer Virtual Studio Code (known affectionately as VS Code), which is available for Windows, Macintosh, and Linux. And if you enjoy roughing it, you can do without an IDE and use the command line along with your favorite text editor — Emacs, vi, or Notepad. In this book, I focus on Android Studio, but you can find plenty of alternatives.



**ON THE WEB** To learn more about Visual Studio Code, visit <https://code.visualstudio.com>.

## THOSE PESKY FILENAME EXTENSIONS

The filenames displayed in File Explorer or in a Finder window can be misleading. You may browse a directory and see the name `android-studio-ide` or `flutter_windows`. The file's real name might be `android-studio-ide.exe`, `flutter_windows.zip`, or plain old `flutter_windows`. Filename endings such as `.zip`, `.exe`, `.dmg`, `.app`, and `.dart` are *filename extensions*.

The ugly truth is that, by default, Windows and the Mac hide many filename extensions. This awful feature tends to confuse people. If you don't want to be confused, change your computer's system-wide settings. Here's how to do it:

- **In Windows 7:** Choose Start ⇒ Control Panel ⇒ Appearance and Personalization ⇒ Folder Options. Then skip to the third bullet.

- **In Windows 8:** On the Charms bar, choose Settings ⇒ Control Panel. In the Control Panel, choose Appearance and Personalization ⇒ Folder Options. Then proceed to the following bullet.
- **In Windows 7 or 8:** Follow the instructions in one of the preceding bullets. Then, in the Folder Options dialog box, click the View tab. Look for the Hide File Extensions for Known File Types option. Make sure that this check box is *not* selected.
- **In Windows 10:** On the File Explorer's main menu, select View. On the ribbon that appears, put a check mark next to File Name Extensions.
- **In macOS:** On the Finder application's menu, select Preferences. In the resulting dialog box, select the Advanced tab and look for the Show All File Extensions option. Make sure that this check box *is* selected.



**TIP** While you're visiting any software download site, check the requirements for downloading, installing, and running that software. Make sure you have enough memory and an operating system that's sufficiently up to date.

## ***For Mac users only***

If you have a Mac and you want to create iPhone apps, follow

these steps:

1. **Select App Store from the Apple menu.**
2. **In the store's search field, type Xcode and then press Enter.**

The App Store's search finds dozens of apps, but only one has the simple name Xcode.

## COMPRESSED ARCHIVE FILES

When you visit [www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter) and download this book's examples, you download a file named `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip`. A zip file is a single file that encodes a bunch of smaller files. The `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip` file encodes files with names such as `App0301.dart`, `App0302.dart`, and `App0401.dart`. The `App0301.dart` file contains the code in [Listing 3-1](#) — the first listing in [Chapter 3](#). Likewise, `App0302.dart` and `App0401.dart` have the code in [Listings 3-2](#) and [4-1](#).

The `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip` file also encodes a folder named `assets`. This folder contains copies of the images that appear in the book's apps.

A `.zip` file is an example of a *compressed archive* file. Other examples of compressed archives include `.tar.gz` files, `.rar` files, and `.sparsebundle` files. When you *uncompress* a file, you extract the original files and folders stored inside the larger archive file. (For a `.zip` file, another word for uncompressing is *unzipping*.)

When you download `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip`, the web

browser may uncompress the file automatically for you. If not, you can get your computer to uncompress the file. Here's how:

- **On a Windows computer**, double-click the .zip file's icon. When you do this, Windows File Explorer shows you the files and folders inside the compressed .zip archive. Drag all these files and folders to another place on your computer's hard drive (a place that's not inside the archive file).
- **On a Mac**, double-click the .zip file's icon. When you do this, the Mac extracts the contents of the archive file and shows you the extracted contents in a Finder window.

### 3. Click the Xcode app's Get button.

As a result, the App Store installs Xcode on your computer.

### 4. Launch the Xcode application.

The first time you run Xcode, your Mac installs some additional components. If you want your apps to run on Apple devices, you need those additional components.

## *Configuring Android Studio*

Android Studio doesn't come automatically with Flutter support, meaning you have to add Flutter support the first time you run the IDE. Here's what you do.

### 1. Launch the Android Studio application.

The first time you run a fresh, new copy of Android

Studio, you see the Welcome screen.

## 2. Select Configure ⇒ Plugins on the Welcome screen.

You'll find the Configure drop-down menu in the lower right corner of the Welcome screen. (See [Figure 2-1](#).)



[FIGURE 2-1:](#) Android Studio's default Welcome screen.

## 3. Search for a plugin named Flutter. Install that plugin.

If Android Studio offers the option of installing Dart as well, accept the option.

After installing the plugin, Android Studio may want to be restarted. Of course, you should restart it. When you do, you see the Welcome screen again. Now the Welcome screen includes the Start a New Flutter

Project option. (See [Figure 2-2](#).)

For other details about configuring Android Studio, see the section “[On installing Android Studio’s Flutter plugin](#),” later in this chapter.

## ***Running your first app***

You’ve installed Android Studio, added Android Studio’s Flutter plugin, and then restarted Android Studio. Now you’re staring at Android Studio’s Welcome screen. What do you do next?



**FIGURE 2-2:** You’ve installed the Flutter plugin.

## **1. Connect to the Internet.**

During the run of your very first app, Android Studio downloads some additional software.

## **2. Select the Start a New Flutter Project option. (Refer to [Figure 2-2](#).)**

On your phone, an app is an app, and that's all there is to it. But on your development computer, all your work is divided into projects. For professional purposes, you're not absolutely correct if you think of one app as equaling one project. But, for the examples in this book, the "one project equals one app" model works just fine.

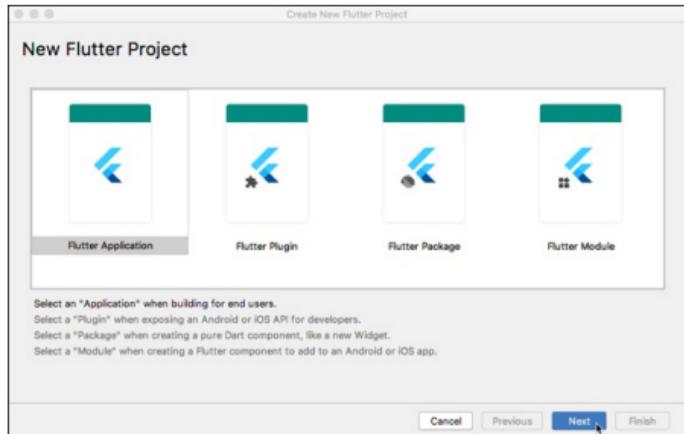


**TIP** If you don't see the Start a New Flutter Project option, you may not have installed the Flutter plugin correctly. I recommend double-checking the instructions in the "[Configuring Android Studio](#)" section, earlier in this chapter. If that doesn't help, or if you get stuck somewhere else in this chapter, send me an email. My email address is in the book's introduction.

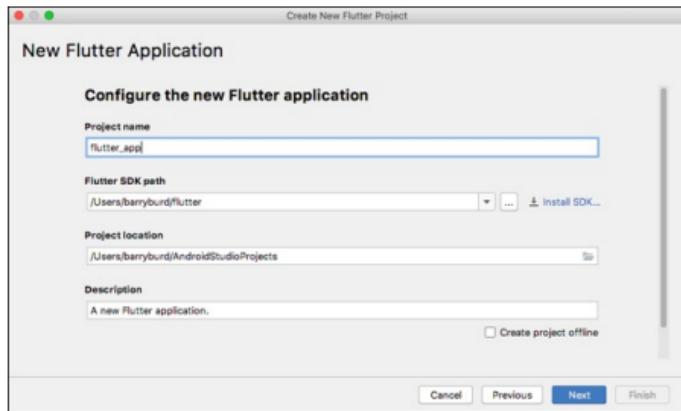
Having selected Start a New Flutter Project, you'll see three dialog boxes, one after another. The first asks what kind of Flutter project you want to create, the second asks for the new app's name and other details, and the third creates something called a package.

3. In the first dialog box, select Flutter Application and then click Next. (See [Figure 2-3](#).)

The second dialog box has four fields: Project Name, Flutter SDK Path, Project Location, and Description. (See [Figure 2-4](#).)



[FIGURE 2-3:](#) Creating a Flutter application.



**FIGURE 2-4:** Details about your new app.

4. Select a name that has only lowercase letters and, if you want, underscore (\_) characters.



**REMEMBER** Flutter project names cannot contain uppercase letters, blank spaces, or punctuation characters other than the underscore.



**TIP**

If you create many apps, keeping track

of them all can drive you crazy. So, it helps if you decide on a formula for naming your apps and then stick to that formula as closely as you can. Later on, when you start marketing your apps, you can abandon the formula, and use clever names that attract peoples' attention.

**5. For the Flutter SDK path, supply your Flutter SDK path.**

You copied down the Flutter SDK path when you followed Step 5 in the earlier section “[Getting and installing the stuff](#),” didn’t you? If you forgot, search your hard drive for a folder named `flutter`. It’s bound to be there somewhere.

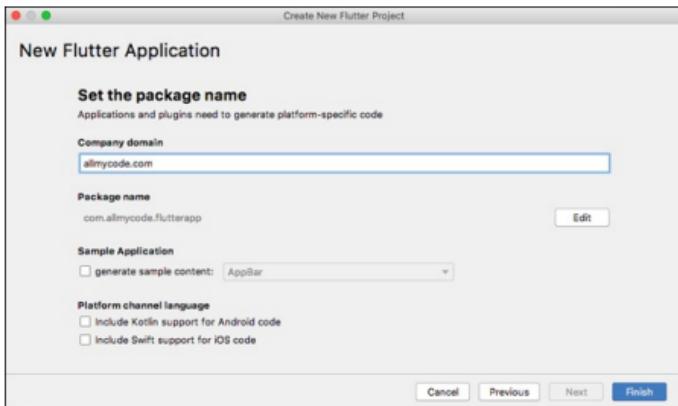
**6. Don’t change the Project Location option, unless you have a specific reason for doing so.**

You don’t have to specify a new directory for each of your projects. Android Studio does that for you automatically with this project location as the starting point.

**7. For the description, type something that’s silly and off the wall.**

Do it now, while you still can. When you create apps professionally, you have to be more serious.

After you click Next, Android Studio displays its Set the Package Name dialog box. (See [Figure 2-5](#).)



**FIGURE 2-5:** The finishing touches.

8. **If your company has a domain name, or if you have your own domain name, type it in the Company Domain field. If not, type anything at all or leave the default text alone.**

A *package* is a collection of closely related pieces of code, and each Flutter app belongs to its own package. In the Flutter world, it's customary to start a package's name with the reverse of a domain name. For example, my company's domain name is [allmycode.com](http://allmycode.com). So, when I create a Flutter app, the app is usually in a package named `com.allmycode.somethingorother`. The *somethingorother* part is unique to each of my apps.

When you create your first project, the Company Name field's default text is probably `example.com`. Several years ago, the Internet Corporation for Assigned Names and Numbers (ICANN) set this name aside for anyone to use. Immediately below that, the dialog box supplies the package name

`example.com.whateveryounamedyourapp`. This default package name is just fine when you're creating your very first Flutter apps.

This dialog box may have check boxes labeled Generate Sample Content, Include Kotlin Support for Android Code, and Include Swift Support for iOS Code. Don't worry about these check boxes. Check them, or don't check them. For your first Flutter app, it doesn't matter.

## 9. Click Finish.

As if by magic, Android Studio's main window appears. (See [Figure 2-6](#).) The main window has all the tools you need for developing top-notch Flutter applications. It even has a sample starter application, which you run in the next few steps.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** Android Studio's main window may look overwhelming at first. To help you become underwhelmed (or maybe just average-whelmed), I describe the main window's parts in this chapter's “[Using Android Studio](#)” section, later in this chapter.

In [Figure 2-7](#), notice two important items near the top of Android Studio's main window:

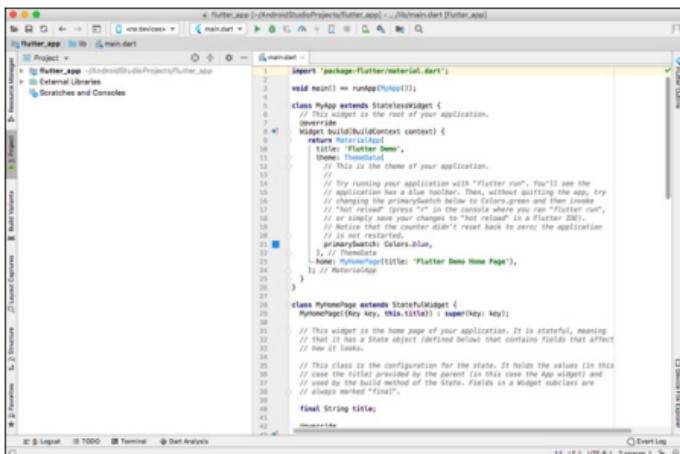
- The *Target Selector* displays the text `<no devices>`.

- The *Run icon* is a little right-pointing green arrow.

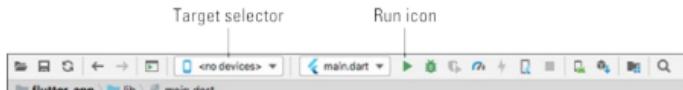
What you do next depends on your development computer and your development goals.

- If you have a Mac, and you want to run an iPhone simulator, select Open iOS Simulator in the Target Selector drop-down list.

If you don't have a Mac, or if you want to run an Android emulator, select Tools ⇒ AVD Manager on Android Studio's main menu bar. In the resulting dialog box, look for a Green Arrow icon on the right side of the dialog box. Click that Green Arrow icon. (See [Figure 2-8](#).)



**FIGURE 2-6:** Android Studio's main window.



**FIGURE 2-7:** Android Studio's toolbar.



**FIGURE 2-8:** Start running an Android Virtual Device.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** If the AVD manager is empty — that is to say, if it's not like the manager shown in [Figure 2-8](#), which shows a virtual device labeled Pixel API 28 — you have to create an Android Virtual Device. See the section “[Running apps on an Android device](#),” later in this chapter, for details.

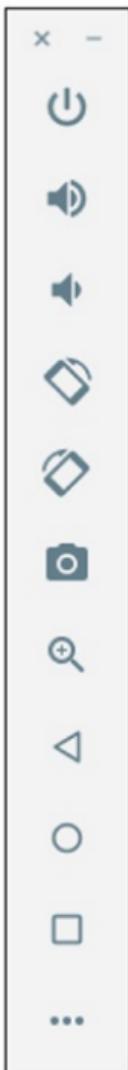
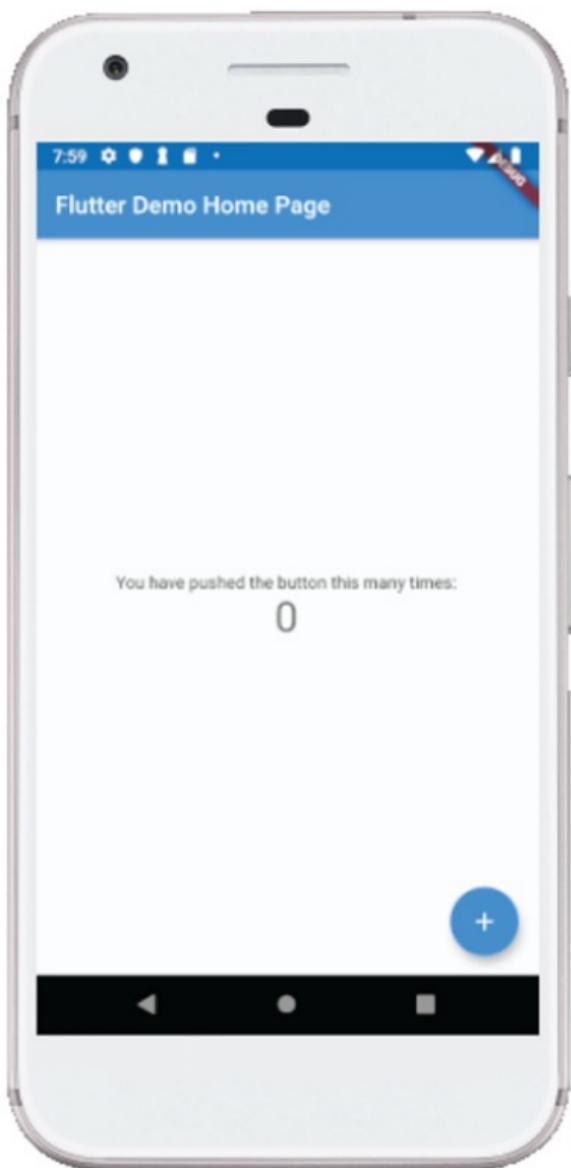


**WARNING** Android Virtual Devices don't always start quickly. On my computer with 16 gigabytes of RAM, the start-up time may be two to three minutes. On a computer with only 4 gigabytes of RAM, the AVD might never start up. Apple's iPhone simulator tends to be a bit snappier, but you never know. I've devoted two later sections of this chapter to Android emulator and iPhone simulator tricks — “[On adding virtual devices](#)” and “[Divisiveness Among Devices](#).”

When your virtual device's home screen appears on the screen, you're ready to run the sample Flutter app.

11. **Click the Run icon on Android Studio's toolbar.  
(Refer to [Figure 2-7](#).)**

As a result, Android Studio's Run tool window appears in the lower portion of the main window. A few messages appear while you wait impatiently for the app to start running. When the app starts running, the virtual device (the simulator or emulator) sports a handsome display. (See [Figure 2-9](#).)



## FIGURE 2-9: Isn't it wonderful?

Congratulations! Your first app is running. You can try out the app by clicking the mouse on the app's floating action button (the circular item in the lower right corner of the virtual device's screen). The message in the middle tells you how many times you've clicked the button. It's not the world's most useful app, but it's a good start.

For details about any of these steps, see the next several sections.

## *Dealing with the Devil's Details*

Several decades ago, I bought a book about databases from the deep-discount table at my local supermarket. When I got the book home, I got hopelessly stuck in [Chapter 1](#). I couldn't figure out how to run the software correctly. I struggled for several hours and then gave up. I've never touched the book since that day.

Why do I write about this nasty experience? I write about it to assure you that I've scraped my knuckles trying to get software running. It's the problem that most readers ask about when they send an email to me. It's natural to get stuck and need help.

In earlier sections, I present the basic steps for setting up your computer and running your first Flutter app. Basic steps are nice, but they don't work for everyone. That's why, in this section, I delve a bit deeper.



**WARNING** In the world of mobile app development, things change very quickly. The instructions that I write on Tuesday can be out-of-date by Thursday morning. The creators of Flutter are always creating new features and new tools. The old tools stop working, and the old instructions no longer apply. If you see something on your screen that doesn't look like one of my screen shots, don't despair. It might be something very new, or you might have reached a corner of the software that I don't describe in this book. One way or another, send me an email or a tweet or some other form of communication. (Don't send a carrier pigeon. My cat will get to it before I find the note.) My contact info is in this book's introduction.

## *On installing Android Studio*

What you do to install Android Studio depends on your operating system:

- » **In Windows:** The downloaded file is probably an .exe file. Double-click the .exe file's icon.  
When you double-click the .exe file's icon, a wizard guides you through the installation.
- » **On a Mac:** The downloaded file is probably a .dmg file. Double-click the .dmg file's icon.

When you double-click the .dmg file's icon, you see the Android Studio icon (also known as the Android Studio.app icon). Drag the Android Studio icon to your Applications folder.

About .exe files and .dmg files, I make no guarantees. The downloaded file might be a .zip archive or maybe some other exotic kind of archive file. If you can't figure out what to do, send me an email.



#### CROSS

**REFERENCE** For more information on topics like .exe and .dmg, refer to the earlier sidebar “[Those pesky filename extensions](#).” And, if you need help with .zip files, see the earlier sidebar “[Compressed archive files](#).”

## *On launching Android Studio for the first time*

Is it time to launch Android Studio? This section has a few small details.

- » **In Windows:** Click the Start button and look for the Android Studio entry.
- » **On a Mac:** Press Command-space to make the Spotlight appear. In the Spotlight's search field, start

typing *Android Studio*. When your Mac makes the full name *Android Studio* appear in the Spotlight's search field, press Enter.



**TIP** If your Mac complains that Android Studio is from an unidentified developer, look for the Android Studio icon in your Applications folder. Ctrl-click the Android Studio icon and select Open. When another “unidentified developer” box appears, click the box’s Open button.

When you launch Android Studio for the first time, you might see a dialog box offering to import settings from a previous Android Studio installation. Chances are, you don’t have a previous Android Studio installation, so you should firmly but politely decline this offer.

When the dust settles, Android Studio displays the Welcome screen. The Welcome screen has options such as Start a New Android Studio Project, Open an Existing Android Studio Project, Configure, and Get Help. (Refer to [Figures 2-1](#) and [2-2](#).)

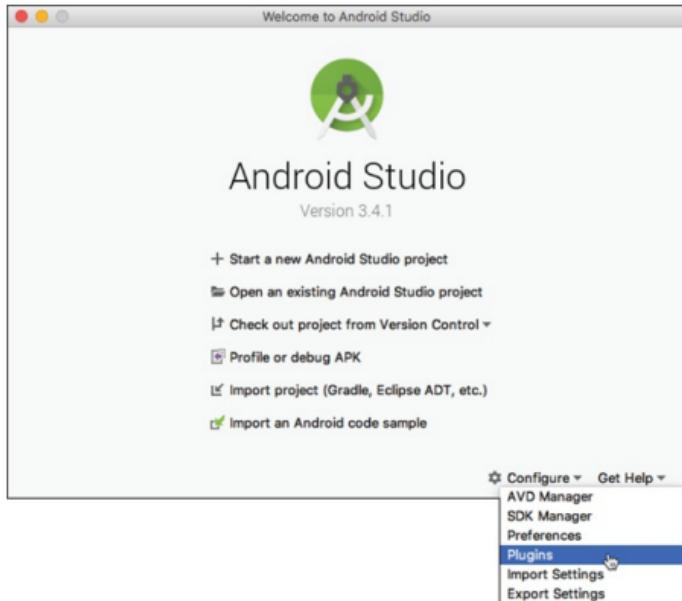
You see this Welcome screen again and again. Stated informally, the Welcome screen says, “At the moment, you’re not working on any particular project (any particular Flutter app). So, what do you want to do next?”

# *On installing Android Studio's Flutter plugin*

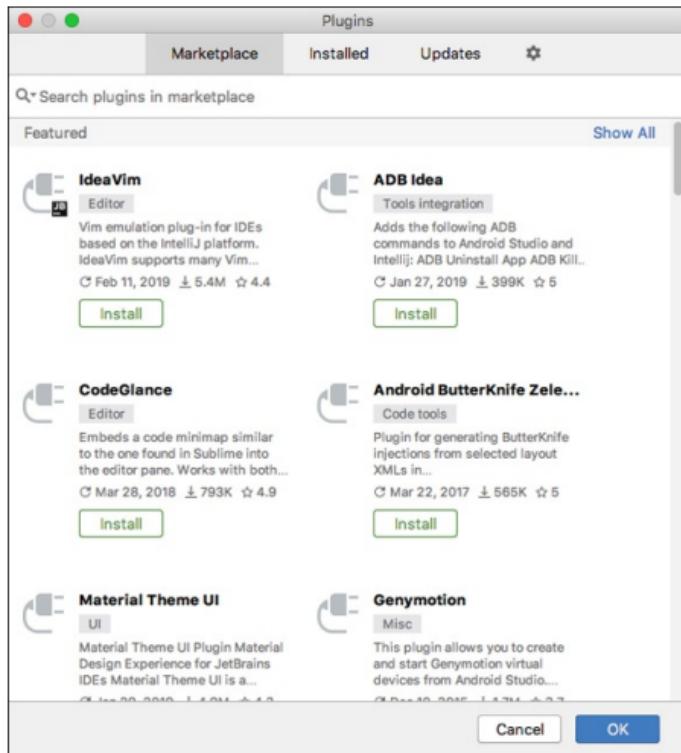
When you first launch Android Studio, you should definitely install Android Studio's plugin for developing Flutter apps. Here's a closer, more detailed look at how you do it:

1. **On Android Studio's Welcome screen, select Configure ⇒ Plugins. (See [Figure 2-10](#).)**

A Plugins dialog box with three tabs appears on the screen. The tabs are labeled Marketplace, Installed, and Updates (see [Figure 2-11](#)).



**FIGURE 2-10:** Check out Android Studio's plugins.



**FIGURE 2-11:** The Plugins dialog box.



**TIP** On some versions of Android Studio, the Welcome screen has no Configure option. In that case, select the Welcome screen's Start a New Android

Studio Project option. Accept all the defaults until you see Android Studio's main window. Then, in the main menu bar, select File ⇒ Settings ⇒ Plugins (on Windows) or Android Studio ⇒ Preferences ⇒ Plugins (on a Mac).

- 2. Select the Marketplace tab.**

When you do, Android Studio shows you an extensive list of available plugins. You'll want to narrow down this list.

- 3. In the dialog box's search field, type the word Flutter.**

Android Studio shows you a bunch of plugins with the word *Flutter* in their titles. Each plugin has its own Install button. Look for the plugin named *Flutter* — not *Flutter Snippets*, *flutter\_json\_format*, or anything like that.

- 4. Select the Install button for the plugin named Flutter.**

After showing you a dialog box that Google's lawyers created, Android Studio asks whether you want to install the Dart plugin.

- 5. Select Yes.**

You definitely want to install the Dart plugin. (To find out why, refer to [Chapter 1](#).)

When the plugin installations are finished, Android Studio offers to restart itself.

- 6. Restart Android Studio.**

After the restart, Android Studio's Welcome screen has a new

option, with the label Start a New Flutter Project. (Refer to [Figure 2-2](#).) You're all set.

## ***On adding virtual devices***

When it comes to installing virtual devices, the stories for iPhone and Android are a bit different.

- » With an Apple, Windows, or Linux computer, you can download Android Studio and get the Android emulator that comes with it. You might have to do a bit of work to install an Android Virtual Device (AVD), but that's not a big deal.
- » If you have an Apple computer, you get an iPhone simulator by downloading Apple's Xcode software.



**WARNING** If you don't have an Apple computer, you can find third-party simulators by searching the Web, but keep in mind that creating iPhone apps on anything other than a Mac is difficult. Depending on the way you do it, the process might even be illegal.

Android makes a distinction between an emulator and an Android Virtual Device (AVD). Here's the scoop:

- » When you install Android Studio, you get the Android phone emulator automatically. This emulator can bridge the gap between your development computer's

hardware and a mock-up of a phone's hardware. But which phone's hardware is it mocking? Is it a Samsung Galaxy or a Sony Xperia? How big is the phone's screen? What kind of camera does the phone have?

## MIMICKING AN ANDROID PHYSICAL DEVICE

Android's emulated device is really three pieces of software rolled into one:

- A **system image** is a copy of one version of the Android operating system.

For example, a particular system image might be for Android Pie (API Level 28) running on an Intel x86\_64 processor.

- An **emulator** bridges the gap between the system image and the processor on your development computer.

You might have a system image for an Atom:64 processor, but your development computer runs a Core i5 processor. The emulator translates instructions for the Atom:64 processor into instructions that the Core i5 processor can execute.

- An **Android Virtual Device (AVD)** is a piece of software that describes a device's hardware.

An AVD contains a bunch of settings, telling the emulator all the details about

the device to be emulated. What's the screen resolution of the device? Does the device have a physical keyboard? Does it have a camera? How much memory does it have? Does it have an SD card? All these choices belong to a particular AVD.

Android Studio's menus and dialog boxes make it easy to confuse these three items. When you create a new AVD, you create a new system image to go with that AVD. But Android Studio's dialog boxes blur the distinction between the AVD and the system image. You also see the word *emulator*, when the correct term is *AVD*. If the subtle differences between system images, emulators, and AVDs don't bother you, don't worry about them.

A seasoned Android developer typically has several system images and several AVDs on the development computer, but only one Android emulator program.

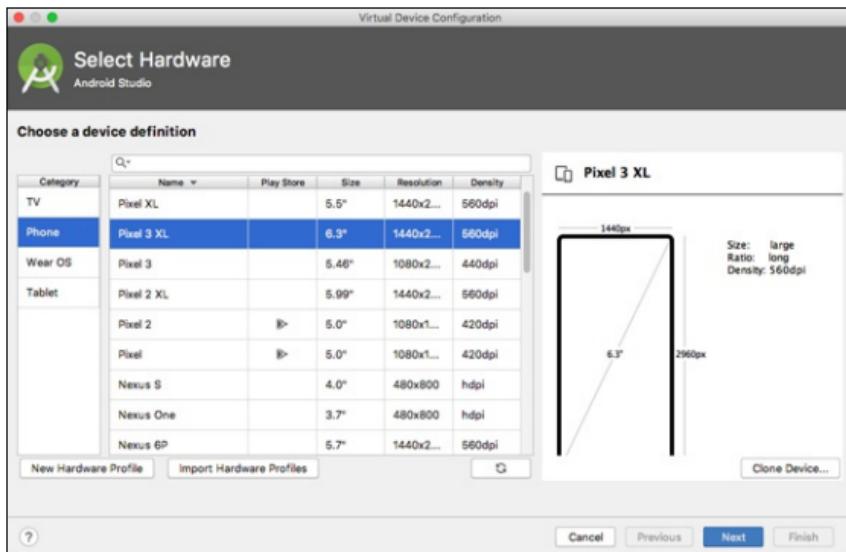
- » An *Android Virtual Device* is a description of a phone's hardware. The emulator doesn't work unless you create an AVD for the emulator to emulate. When you install Android Studio, you may or may not see an option to install an AVD. If you do, accept the option. If you don't, that's okay. You'll be able to create a bunch of AVDs when you get Android Studio running.

When you install Android Studio, the installer may offer you the option to create an AVD for you to use. If you weren't offered this option, or if you skipped the option, you can create an AVD using the AVD Manager tool. In fact, you can create several additional AVDs and use several different AVDs to run and test your Flutter apps on Android's emulator.

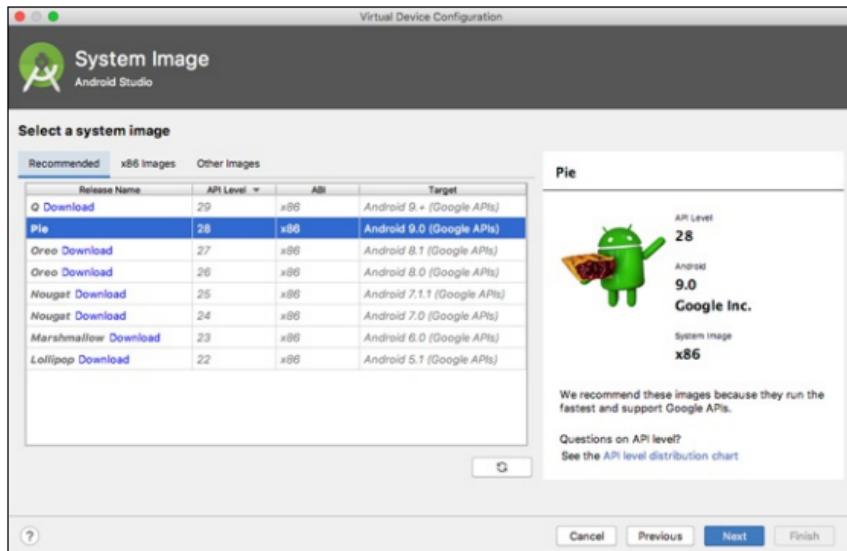
To open the AVD Manager, go to Android Studio's main menu bar and choose Tools ⇒ AVD Manager. [Figures 2-12](#) through [2-15](#) show the dialog boxes that you might find in the AVD Manager.



**FIGURE 2-12:** The opening page of the AVD Manager.



**FIGURE 2-13:** The first page in creating a new AVD.



**FIGURE 2-14:** The second page in creating a new AVD.



**FIGURE 2-15:** The final page in creating a new AVD.

I'm reluctant to list instructions for using the AVD Manager, because the look of the AVD Manager tool is constantly in flux. Chances are, what you see on your computer's screen doesn't look much like the mid-2019 screen shots in [Figures 2-12](#) through [2-15](#).

Instead of giving you explicit instructions, my general advice when creating a new AVD is to select the newer phones or tablets and the higher-numbered API levels, and to accept defaults whenever you're tempted to play eeny-meeny-miny-moe. Just keep clicking Next until you can click Finish. If you don't like the AVD that you've created, you can always reopen the AVD Manager and select different options to create another AVD. When you reach the level of proficiency where you're finicky about your AVD's characteristics, you'll

probably know your way around many of the AVD Manager's options, and you'll be able to choose wisely.

## ***On installing Flutter***

Sometimes, when I feel sick, I go to the doctor. If you're having trouble running apps, and you think your Flutter installation is sick, you can take Flutter to the doctor. Here's how:

- 1. In Android Studio, start a new Flutter project or open an existing project.**

For help with that, refer to this chapter's "[Running your first app](#)" section.

- 2. In Android Studio's main menu bar, select Tools  
⇒ Flutter ⇒ Flutter Doctor.**

As a result, the computer reports to you on the health of your Flutter installation.

The report from Flutter Doctor isn't always helpful. Some of the report's findings may be false alarms. Others may be difficult to interpret. If you see something that looks like a useful diagnosis, give it a try. Many of the doctor's hints involve opening up a Terminal or Command Prompt window. You'll find advice about that in the "[Your friend, the command line](#)" sidebar.

### **YOUR FRIEND, THE COMMAND LINE**

In ancient times, the only way to communicate with a computer was at the command line. You had to know exactly what to type and, if you

got it wrong, either nothing happened or something bad happened. These days, you issue most commands through a *graphical user interface* (GUI). You click here, drag-and-drop there, and do all kinds of things in a windowed environment.

But, alas, command line interfaces haven't gone away. Some tasks still require long, cryptic typewritten commands, and some people prefer typing commands over clicking buttons.

Most of the instructions in this book require pointing and clicking. But, here and there, you have to do things the old-fashioned way. To help you survive the unimaginable misery of typing error-prone, enigmatic commands, I provide a few tips:

- You can't type commands just anywhere. To communicate directly with your computer, you must first open your computer's Terminal (as it's known in the Mac world) or Command Prompt (as it's known to Windows users).

If Android Studio is running, you can open Mac's Terminal or the Windows Command Prompt by clicking the little Terminal tool button near the bottom of Android Studio's window.

- On a Mac, you can always open Mac's Terminal by pressing Command+space, typing **Terminal**, and then pressing Enter.

On Windows, you can always open the Command Prompt by pressing Start, typing **cmd**, and then pressing Enter.

- At any moment, a Terminal or Command Prompt window has a *working directory*. For example, if the working directory is `/Users/isaacnewton/Documents`, and you type `more myfile.txt`, the computer looks in the `/Users/isaacnewton/Documents` directory for a file named `myfile.txt`. If the `/Users/isaacnewton/Documents` directory has a file named `myfile.txt`, the computer displays the

contents of myfile.txt in page-size chunks.

**(On Windows):** To find out which directory is the working directory, look at the prompt or type **cd**. To change the working directory, type **cd** followed by the new directory's name.

```
c:\Users\isaacnewton\Documents>cd  
c:\Users\isaacnewton\Documents
```

```
c:\Users\isaacnewton\Documents>cd  
c:\Users\isaacnewton
```

```
c:\Users\isaacnewton>cd  
c:\Users\isaacnewton
```

- **(On a Mac):** To find out which directory is the working directory, type **pwd**. To change the working directory, type **cd** followed by the new directory's name.

```
Isaacs-Air:Documents isaacnewton$ pwd  
/Users/isaacnewton/Documents
```

```
Isaacs-Air:Documents isaacnewton$ cd  
/Users/isaacnewton
```

```
Isaacs-Air:~ isaacnewton$ pwd  
/Users/isaacnewton
```



**WARNING** The content provided by flutter doctor is

not intended to serve as a substitute for professional medical advice. Seek the advice of your Flutter physician with any questions you may have regarding a medical condition. Never disregard professional medical advice because of something you have read in the output of `flutter doctor`.

## ***Divisiveness Among Devices***

If your development computer has enough horsepower, you can run a few Android Virtual Devices simultaneously. On a Mac, you can run an iPhone simulator while your Android Virtual Devices are running. But using your virtual and physical devices can be tricky. This section gives you some tips.

### ***Running apps on an Android device***

A reader from Minnesota writes:

Dear Barry,

I've followed all your instructions. Things go well until I try to run an app. The Android emulator doesn't work. What should I do?

Signed,

Still Freezing in Minneapolis

Well, Ms. Freezing, the emulator that comes with Android

Studio swallows up lots of resources on your development computer. If you're like me and you don't always have the latest, most powerful hardware, you may have trouble running apps in the emulator. Maybe you don't see Android's home screen or you don't see your app running five minutes or so after the emulator starts running. If so, here are several things you can try:

» **Lather, rinse, repeat.**

Close the emulator and launch your application again. Sometimes, the second or third time's a charm. On rare occasions, my first three attempts fail, but my fourth attempt succeeds.

» **If you have access to a computer with more RAM, try running your app on it.**

Horsepower matters.

» **If you don't have access to a computer with more RAM, close all non-essential programs on your development computer, and try running your app again.**

» **Try a different AVD.**

The “[On adding virtual devices](#)” section, earlier in this chapter, tells you how to add a new AVD to your system. An AVD with an x86 system image is better than an AVD with an armeabi image. (Fortunately, when a dialog box lets you choose between x86 and armeabi, you don't have to know what x86 or armeabi means.)

» **Wrestle with virtualization technology.**

You might not want to start down this rabbit hole.

When it runs on an Intel x86 processor, Android's emulator tries to use something called Intel Virtualization Technology (VT) with the Intel Hardware Accelerated Execution Manager (HAXM). If your computer isn't completely comfortable with a VT-and-HAXM configuration, you're likely to have trouble using Android's emulator.

Don't despair! Try installing an armeabi system image.

Finally, if your computer can use VT and HAXM, and if you want to adjust these items on your computer, go right ahead. Just don't blame me if, a month later, you suddenly remember that your goal was to learn about Flutter.

The previous bulleted list describes a few remedies for problems with Android Studio's emulator. Unfortunately, none of the bullets in this list is a silver bullet. If you've tried these tricks, and you're still having trouble, you might try abandoning the emulator that comes with Android Studio and running apps on a "real" device.

## ***Testing apps on a physical device***

You can bypass virtual devices and test your apps on a physical phone, a tablet device, or maybe even a smart coffee pot. To do so, you have to prepare the physical device, prepare your development computer, and then hook together the two. It's quite a chore, but after you do it the first time, it becomes much easier. This section describes an outline of the steps you must follow.



ON THE

WEB

For more details, visit these pages:

<https://flutter.dev/docs/get-started/install/macos - deploy-to-ios-devices>  
<https://flutter.dev/docs/get-started/install/windows - set-up-your-android-device>

## *Preparing to test on an Android physical device*

To test your app on an Android device, follow these steps:

### 1. On your Android device, enable Developer Options.

On many Android devices, you do this by choosing Settings ⇒ About. In the About list, tap the Build Number item seven times. (Yes, seven times.) Then press the Back button to return to the Settings list. In the Settings list, tap System ⇒ Developer Options.



**TIP** Some people have reported that, after tapping the Build Number item seven times, it helps to

twirl a rabbit's foot over their head three times. So far, I haven't been able to replicate these results.

2. **In the Developer Options list, turn on USB debugging.**

Here's what one of my devices displays when I mess with this setting:

USB debugging is intended for development purposes.  
Use it to copy data between your computer and your device,  
install apps on your device without notification, and read log data.

The stewards of Android are warning me that the USB Debugging option can expose my device to malware.

On my device, I keep USB debugging on all the time. But if you're nervous about security, turn off USB debugging when you're not using the device to develop apps.

3. **(For Windows users only) Visit <https://developer.android.com/studio/run/oem-usb.html> to download your Android device's Windows USB driver. Install the driver on your Windows development computer.**

While you follow the next step, keep an eye on your Android device's screen.

4. **With a USB cable, connect the device to the development computer.**



**TIP** Not all USB cables are created equal. Some cables, called *data cables*, have wires and metal in places where other cables, called *charging cables*, have nothing except plastic. Try to use whatever USB cable came with your device. If, like me, you can't find the cable that came with your device or you don't know which cable came with your device, try more than one cable. When you find a cable that works, label that cable. (If the cable *always* works, label it "stable able cable.")

When you plug in the cable, you see a pop-up dialog box on the Android device's screen. The pop-up asks whether you want to allow USB debugging.

##### 5. Yes, allow USB debugging.

If you're not looking for it, you can miss the pop-up to allow USB debugging. Be sure to look for this pop-up when you plug in your device. If you definitely don't see the pop-up, you might be okay anyway. But if the message appears and you don't respond to it, you definitely won't be okay.

## CHECKING THE CONNECTION AND BREAKING THE CONNECTION

To find out whether your Android phone is properly connected to your development computer, follow these steps:

1. **Open the Terminal on a Mac, or the Command Prompt on Windows.**

For details, refer to the earlier sidebar “[Your friend, the command line](#).”

2. **Use the cd command to navigate to Android’s platform-tools directory.**

I’m a rootin’-tootin’, two-fisted computer user. On my PC, I type

```
cd  
%HOMEDRIVE%%HOMEPATH%\AppData\Local\Android  
tools
```

On my Mac, I type

```
cd ~/Library/Android/sdk/platform-  
tools/
```

3. **Type adb devices. (On a Mac, type ./adb devices.)**

If your computer’s response includes a very long hexadecimal number (such as 2885046445FF097), that number represents your connected device. For example, with one particular phone connected, my computer’s response is

```
emulator-5554 device  
emulator-5556 device  
2885046445FF097 device
```

If you see the word *unauthorized* next to the long hexadecimal number, you probably didn’t answer OK to the question “Allow USB debugging?” in Step 5 of the earlier section “[Preparing to test on an Android](#)

physical device.”

If your computer’s response doesn’t include a long hexadecimal number, you might have missed the boat on one of the other steps in that earlier section.

Eventually, you’ll want to disconnect your device from the development computer. Look for some reference to the device in File Explorer or the Finder.

- If you don’t see a reference, you can probably yank the device’s USB cable from your computer.
- If you see a reference, try to eject the device.

If you try to eject the device, and you see the dreaded Not Safe to Remove Device message, start by following Steps 1 and 2 in this sidebar. Then do one of the following:

- On a Mac, type

```
./adb kill-server
```

and then press Enter.

- On Windows, type

```
adb kill-server
```

and then press Enter.

After that, you see the friendly Safe to Remove Hardware message.

## ***Preparing to test on an iPhone***

To test your app on an iPhone (or even an iPad), you must be using an Apple computer. If you have a Mac, follow these steps:

1. Visit <https://brew.sh> and follow the instructions to install Homebrew on your computer.

Homebrew is a third-party software package manager for macOS and Linux. You can use it to install all kinds of software, not just iPhone development tools.

2. Open your Mac's Terminal application.
3. In the Terminal application window, type the following commands, one after another:

```
brew update  
brew install --HEAD usbmuxd  
brew link usbmuxd  
brew install --HEAD libimobiledevice  
brew install ideviceinstaller ios-deploy  
cocoapods  
pod setup
```

Wasn't that fun? It takes a long time to get responses, and you probably see scary warning messages along the way.



**WARNING** The instructions in this step are current as of August 23, 2019 at 10:05 AM, Eastern Daylight Time. After that moment, I make no promises. If you get stuck, consult the web or send me an email.

4. Visit [developer.apple.com](https://developer.apple.com), and sign up for free membership in Apple's developer program.

After these three steps, your development computer is ready to go. Follow these steps whenever you want to test a new Flutter app on a physical iPhone:

- 1. Connect the physical phone to your development computer using a USB data cable.**



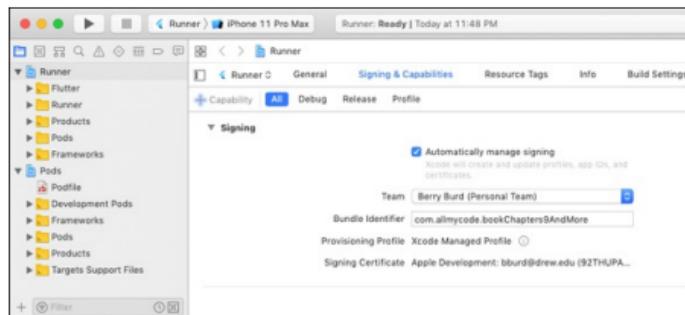
**REMEMBER** Not all cables are alike. Apple puts a proprietary chip in each of its iPhone cables. If you buy your cable from a third-party vendor, you might not be able to use it to transfer an app to your phone.

- 2. In Android Studio, open your new Flutter project.**
- 3. Look for the Project tool window — the panel displaying a tree of files and folders.**

You find the Project tool window along the left side of Android Studio’s main window. If you have trouble finding it, skip ahead to the section entitled “[The Project tool window](#)” in this chapter.
- 4. Expand one of the tree’s topmost branches to find a subbranch named `ios`.**
- 5. Right-click the `ios` subbranch. In the resulting context menu, select `Flutter ⇒ Open iOS Module in Xcode`.**

As a result, Xcode starts up. There’s a tree of files and folders on the left side of the Xcode window.

6. In the tree of files and folders, select Runner. (See [Figure 2-16](#).)



**FIGURE 2-16:** Who's Berry Burd?

7. Select the Signing & Capabilities tab near the top of the Xcode window. (Again, refer to [Figure 2-16](#).)

The Signing & Capabilities tab has a Team dropdown list.

8. In the Team drop-down list, select Add an Account.

As a result, an Accounts dialog box appears. With your Apple ID, you automatically belong to a team of developers — your personal team with you as its only member.

9. Do whatever you have to do in the Accounts dialog box, and then dismiss the dialog box.

As a result, you return to the Signing & Capabilities tab.

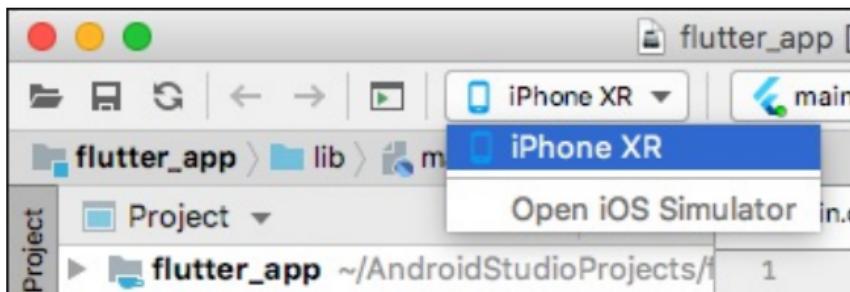
10. In the Team drop-down list, select your very own team.

## 11. Close Xcode.

You're good to go.

## *Testing on any physical device (Android or iPhone)*

When you're ready to test your app on a physical device, and you've connected the device to your development computer, look at the Target Selector drop-down list on Android Studio's toolbar. When your development computer is communicating properly with the physical device, the device's name appears as one of this drop-down list's items. (See [Figure 2-17](#).) Select this item and then click the Run icon.



[FIGURE 2-17:](#) My iPhone is connected!

## *Using Android Studio*

Android Studio is a customized version of IntelliJ IDEA — a general-purpose IDE with tools for Java development, C/C++ development, PHP development, modeling, project management, testing, debugging, and much more.

In this section, you get an overview of Android Studio’s main window. I focus on the most useful features that help you build Flutter apps, but keep in mind that Android Studio has hundreds of features and many ways to access each feature.

## Starting up

Each Flutter app belongs to a project. You can have dozens of projects on your computer’s hard drive. When you run Android Studio, each of your projects is either open or closed. An *open* project appears in a window (its own window) on your computer screen. A *closed* project doesn’t appear in a window.

Several of your projects can be open at the same time. You can switch between projects by moving from window to window.



### TECHNICAL

**STUFF** I often refer to an open project’s window as Android Studio’s *main window*. This can be slightly misleading because, with several projects open at a time, you have several main windows open at a time. In a way, none of these windows is more “main” than the others. When I write *main window*, I’m referring to the window whose Flutter project you’re working on at that moment.

If Android Studio is running and no projects are open, Android Studio displays its Welcome screen. (Refer to [Figure 2-2](#).) The

Welcome screen may display some recently closed projects. If so, you can open a project by clicking its name on the Welcome screen. For an existing app that's not on the Recent Projects list, you can click the Welcome screen's Open an Existing Android Studio Project option.

If you have any open projects, Android Studio doesn't display the Welcome screen. In that case, you can open another project by choosing File ⇒ Open or File ⇒ Open Recent in an open project's window. To close a project, you can choose File ⇒ Close Project, or you can do whatever you normally do to close one of the windows on your computer. (On a PC, click the X in the window's upper right corner. On a Mac, click the little red button in the window's upper left corner.)

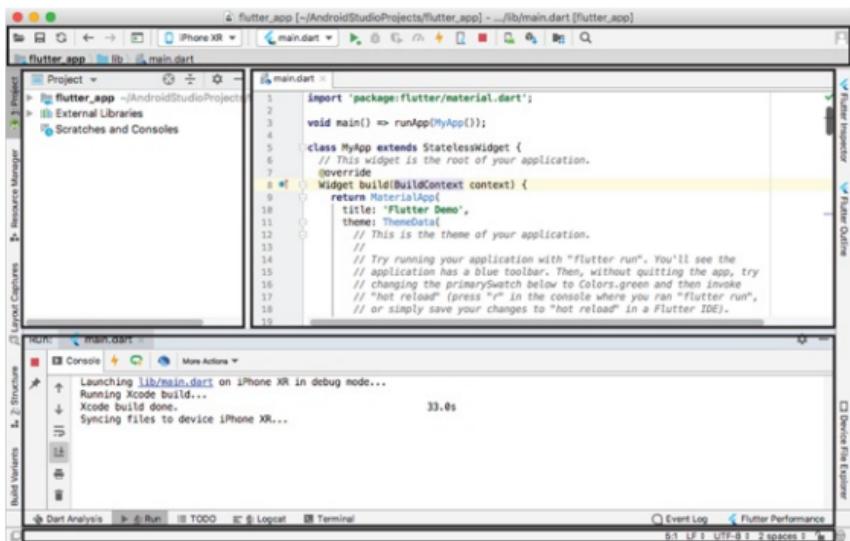


**TIP**      Android Studio remembers which projects were open from one run to the next. If any projects are open when you quit Android Studio, those projects open again (with their main windows showing) the next time you launch Android Studio. You can override this behavior (so that only the Welcome screen appears each time you launch Android Studio). In Android Studio on a Windows computer, start by choosing File ⇒ Settings ⇒ Appearance and Behavior ⇒ System Settings. In Android Studio on a Mac, choose Android Studio ⇒ Preferences ⇒ Appearance and Behavior ⇒ System Settings. In either case, uncheck the Reopen

Last Project on Startup check box.

## The main window

Android Studio's main window is divided into several areas. Some of these areas can appear and disappear on your command. What comes next is a description of the areas in [Figure 2-18](#), moving from the top of the main window to the bottom.



**FIGURE 2-18:** The main window has several areas.



**REMEMBER** The areas that you see on your computer screen may be different from the areas in [Figure 2-18](#).

Usually, that's okay. You can make areas come and go by choosing certain menu options, including the View option on Android Studio's main menu bar.

You can also click the little tool buttons on the edges of the main window.

## ***The top of the main window***

The topmost area contains the toolbar and the navigation bar.

- » **The toolbar contains action buttons, such as Open and Save All. It also contains the Target Selector and the Run icon.**

The Target Selector is the dropdown list whose default option is <no devices>. In [Figure 2-18](#), the Target Selector displays the name *iPhone XR*.

The Run icon is the thing that looks like a green Play button.

You can read more about these items earlier, in this chapter's “[Running your first app](#)” section.

- » **The navigation bar displays the path to one of the files in your Flutter project.**

A Flutter project contains many files, and, at any particular moment, you work on one of these files. The

navigation bar points to that file.

## ***The Project tool window***

Below the main menu and the toolbars, you see two different areas. The area on the left contains the *Project tool window*, which you use to navigate from one file to another within your Android app.

At any given moment, the Project tool window displays one of several possible views. For example, back in [Figure 2-18](#), the Project tool window displays its *Project view*. In [Figure 2-19](#), I click the drop-down list and select *Packages view* (instead of *Project view*).

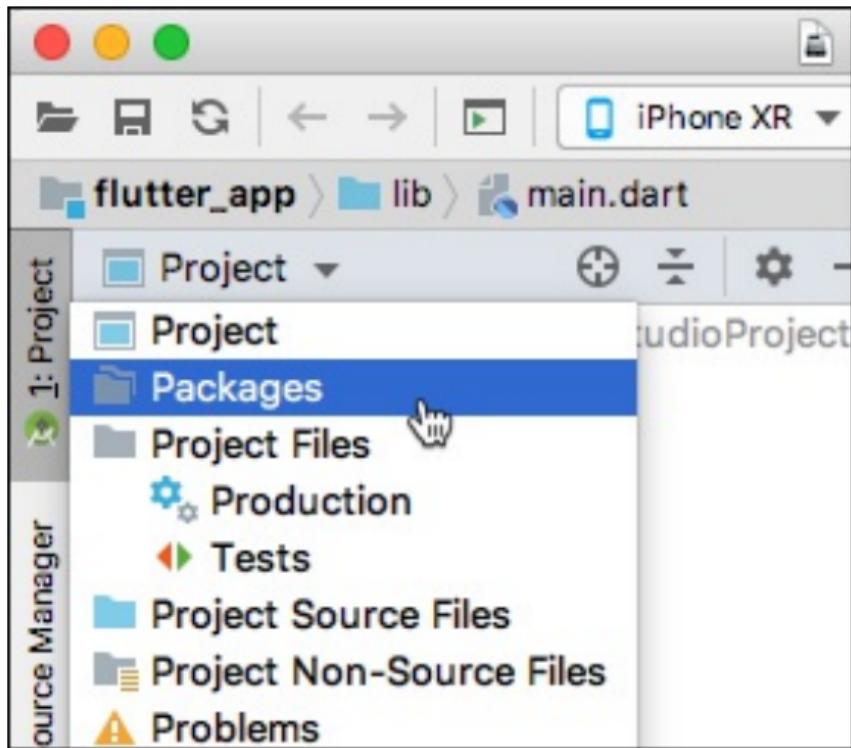


FIGURE 2-19: Selecting Packages view.

*Packages* view displays many of the same files as Project view, but in Packages view, the files are grouped differently. For most of this book's instructions, I assume that the Project tool window is in its default view; namely, Project view.



**REMEMBER** If Android Studio doesn't display the Project tool window, look for the Project tool button — the little button displaying the word *Project* on the left edge of the main window. Click that Project tool button. (But wait! What if you can't find the little Project button? In that case, go to Android Studio's main menu and select Window ⇒ Restore Default Layout.)

### ***The Editor area***

The area to the right of the Project tool window is the *Editor area*. When you edit a Dart program file, the editor displays the file's text. (Refer to [Figure 2-18](#).) You can type, cut, copy, and paste text as you would in other text editors.

The Editor area can have several tabs. Each tab contains a file that's open for editing. To open a file for editing, double-click the file's branch in the Project tool window. To close the file, click the little x next to the file's name on the Editor tab.

### ***The lower area***

Below the Project tool window and the Editor area is another area that contains several tool windows. When you're not using any of these tool windows, you might not see this lower area.

In the lower area, the tool window that I use most often is the

Run tool window. (Refer to the lower portion of [Figure 2-18](#).) The Run tool window appears automatically when you click the Run icon. This tool window displays information about the run of a Flutter app. If your app isn't running correctly, the Run tool window may contain useful diagnostic information.

You can force other tool windows to appear in the lower area by clicking tool buttons near the bottom of the Android Studio window. For example, when you click the Terminal tool button, Android Studio displays the Windows Command Prompt, the Mac Terminal app, or another text-based command screen that you specify. For details, refer to the earlier sidebar "[Your friend, the command line](#)."



**REMEMBER** A particular tool button might not appear when there's nothing you can do with it. For example, the Run tool button might not appear until you press the Run icon. Don't worry about that. The tool button shows up whenever you need it.

Finishing your tour of the areas in [Figure 2-18](#).... .

## ***The status bar***

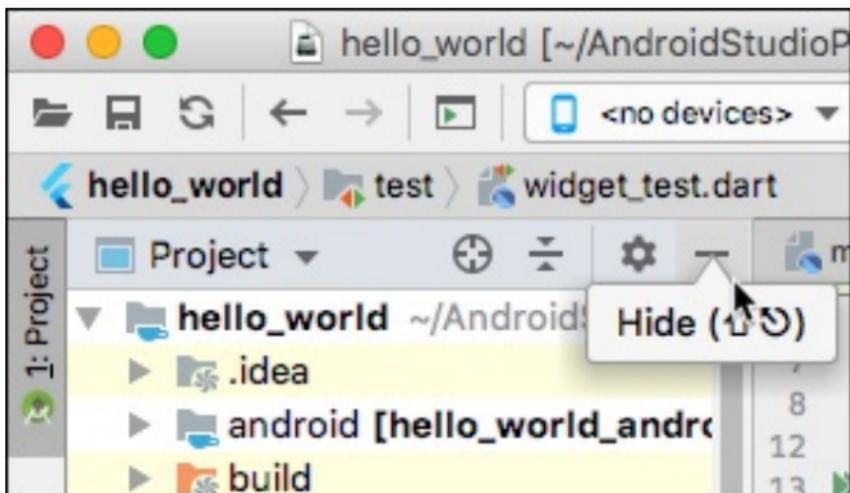
The status bar is at the bottom of Android Studio's window.

The status bar tells you what's happening now. For example, if the cursor is on the 37th character of the 11th line in the editor, you see 11:37 somewhere on the status line. When you tell

Android Studio to run your app, the status bar contains the Run tool window's most recent message.

## ***The kitchen sink***

In addition to the areas that I mention in this section, other areas might pop up as the need arises. You can dismiss an area by clicking the area's Hide icon. (See [Figure 2-20](#).)



[FIGURE 2-20:](#) Hiding the Project tool window area.

## ***Running This Book's Sample Programs***

This book has dozens of sample Flutter apps, and they're all available for download from the book's website:

<https://allmycode.com/Flutter>. You can run any of these

programs as part of an Android Studio Flutter app. This section has all the details.

### 1. Launch Android Studio.



**REMEMBER** For the run of your first app, you need an Internet connection.

What you do next depends on what you see when you launch Android Studio.

2. If you see Android Studio's Welcome screen (refer to [Figure 2-2](#)), select Start a New Flutter Project.

If you see another Android Studio window with a File option on the main menu bar, choose File ⇒ New ⇒ New Flutter Project on the main menu bar.

Either way, the first dialog box for creating a new Flutter project appears.

3. Create a new Flutter project by following Steps 3 through 9 in this chapter's earlier section "[Running your first app](#)."
4. In Android Studio's Project tool window, look for a folder named lib.

If you need help finding that tool window, refer to the "[Project tool window](#)" section earlier in this chapter.

The Project tool window contains a tree of folders and

files. Expand one of the tree's topmost branches to find the `lib` folder. This `lib` folder contains your project's Dart code.

5. **Right-click the tree's `main.dart` branch, and then select Delete.**

If Android Studio prompts you for confirmation, click OK. One way or another, give `main.dart` the old heave-ho.



**TIP** Throughout this book, I write *right-click* as though everyone has a mouse with two or more buttons. If you're a Mac user and your mouse has only one button, Control+click wherever you see the term *right-click*.

6. **Make sure that you've uncompressed the `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip` file.**

For details, refer to the earlier sidebar “[Compressed archive files](#).”



**TIP** If you're unsure where to find the `FlutterForDummies_Listings.zip` file, look first in a

folder named `Downloads`. Most web browsers put stuff inside `Downloads` by default.



### CROSS

**REFERENCE** Safari on a Mac generally uncompresses `.zip` archives automatically, and Windows browsers (Internet Explorer, Firefox, Chrome, and others) do not uncompress `.zip` archives automatically. For the complete scoop on archive files, see the earlier sidebar “[Compressed archive files](#).”

7. **In File Explorer or the Finder, navigate to the uncompressed `FlutterForDummies_Listings` folder. Inside that folder, look for the example that you want to run.**

If you look inside the uncompressed download, you notice files named `App0301.dart`, `App0302.dart`, and so on. With a few exceptions, the numbers in these file names are chapter numbers followed by listing numbers. For example, in the name `App0602.dart`, the `06` stands for [Chapter 6](#), and the `02` stands for the second code listing in that chapter.

For this experiment, I suggest that you look for the `App0201.dart` file. (No code is listed anywhere in this chapter. So, in this unusual case, `0201` doesn’t refer to a project whose code is in Listing 2-1.)

8. **Right-click the chosen `App#####.dart` file. Then, in**

**the resulting context menu, select Copy.**

- 9. Right-click the new project's empty lib folder. On the resulting context menu, select Paste.**

If Android Studio displays a dialog box offering to paste to a particular directory, check to make sure that the directory's full name ends in lib. Then, press OK.

Now you're ready to run one of this book's examples. Go for it!



**WARNING** On occasion, you may have more than one file in your project's lib folder and more than one app in your project. If you do, pressing the Run icon might not run the app that appears in Android Studio's editor area. To run the app that's showing in the editor area, look for that app's tab along the top of the editor area. When you right-click that tab, you see an option such as Run 'App0201.dart'. Select that option and watch the program run.

## ***Enjoying reruns***

The second time you run a particular example from this book, you don't have to follow all the steps in the previous section. It's easy to run an example over and over again. You can make changes to the code and then click the Run icon again. That's all you have to do.

If you've closed a project and you want to run it again, simply reopen the project in Android Studio and click the Run icon. For details, refer to this chapter's "[Starting up](#)" section.

## *If you're finicky ...*

After following the steps in the previous section, you may see some error markers (squiggly, red underlines) in the Project tool window. Android Studio's sample Flutter project describes something named `MyApp`, but the code that you copied into the `lib` folder makes no mention of `MyApp`. You can run this project over and over again without fixing the squiggly, red underlines. But if you want to fix them, simply follow these steps:

1. **In the Project tool window, expand the branch labeled `test`.**

Inside that branch, you find a file named `widget_test.dart`.

2. **Delete the `widget_test.dart` file.**

The squiggly, red underlines are gone. Problem solved!



**WARNING** The apps in this book are practice apps. No one runs these apps to get real work done. (This includes Doris, whom you meet in [Chapter 7](#).) When you develop a real app, you must never ignore code in the `test` folder. Testing is an essential part of the

software development process. Thorough testing is what makes programs work reliably.



**TIP** Another way to get rid of the squiggly, red underlines is to jump into a time machine and redo instructions in the “[Running This Book’s Sample Programs](#)” section. If you disregard Step 5 and don’t delete `main.dart`, you won’t get those red underlines. But you may have to deal with two other issues. The Run icon’s behavior may become a bit confusing. In addition, you may create a rift in the space-time continuum and become your own grandparent.

## *Were These Setup Steps Fun or What?*

I always dread any software setup that isn’t completely trivial. Everybody’s computer is different, and the instructions for an app’s installation can’t possibly cover every possible scenario. But, after getting the software up and running, I feel exhilarated. I can finally start using the software and enjoying the payoff from having labored through the setup steps.

If all the jibber-jabber in this chapter got you to the point where you’re ready to learn Flutter, great! But if you’re still

struggling to get the software working, drop me a line. My contact info is in the book's introduction. I'll be happy to help.

## Part 2

# Flutter: A Burd's-Eye View

## **IN THIS PART ...**

Writing your first program

Learning the Dart programming language

Adding text and images

Improving an app's look and feel

## Chapter 3

# “Hello” from Flutter

---

### IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Running your first Flutter app
  - » Adding text and images
  - » Improving your app’s layout
- 

♪ “Hello, I Must Be Going” ♪

BERT KALMAR AND HARRY RUBY,  
SUNG BY GROUCHO MARX, IN  
*ANIMAL CRACKERS*, 1930

The word *hello* is a relative newcomer in the English language. Its first known use in print was in the Norwich, Connecticut, *Courier* in 1826. Alexander Graham Bell, the inventor of the telephone, believed that phone calls should start with the term *Ahoy!* but, apparently, Thomas Edison preferred *Hello*, and early telephone books recommended Edison’s choice.

According to legend, the first computer program to print nothing but “Hello world!” was written by Brian Kernighan, as part of the BCPL programming language documentation. The

first public appearance of such a program was in Kernighan and Ritchie’s 1972 book, *The C Programming Language*. Nowadays, the term *Hello world program*, or simply *Hello program*, applies to any dirt-simple code for someone’s first exposure to a new language or new framework.

This chapter features a simple “Hello world” Flutter program and several embellishments. You can run the code, dissect it, change it, and have fun with it.

## *First Things First*

[Listing 3-1](#) contains your first Flutter app.

### **LISTING 3-1 Ahoy, Maties!**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0301());

class App0301 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Material(
                child: Text("Hello world!"),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

You can download this app’s code (and the code for every other listing in this book) from my website. The URL is <https://allmycode.com/Flutter>. You can find detailed instructions for running the code in [Chapter 2](#).

If you prefer to type the code yourself, follow these steps:

- 1. Create a new Flutter project.**

Refer to [Chapter 2](#).

As usual, Android Studio creates a file full of Dart code for you. The file's name is `main.dart`.

- 2. Make sure that the `main.dart` code appears in Android Studio's editor.**

If it doesn't, expand the tree in the Project tool window on the left side of Android Studio's main window.

Look for `lib` branch and, within the `lib` branch, the `main.dart` branch. Double-click that `main.dart` branch.

- 3. In Android Studio's editor, delete all the `main.dart` code.**

How liberating!

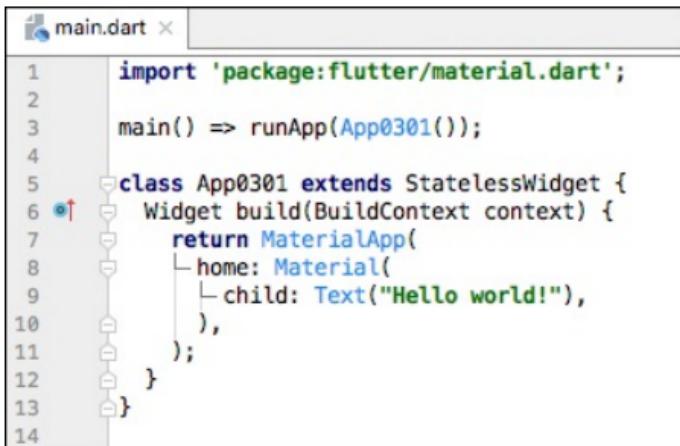
- 4. In Android Studio's editor, type the code that you see in [Listing 3-1](#).**



**WARNING** THE dART PROGRAMMING LANGUAGE IS cASE-sENSITIVE. If you change a lowercase letter in a word to an Uppercase letter, you can change the word's meaning. CHANGING the case can make the entire word go from being meaningful to being meaningless. In the first line of [Listing 3-1](#), you

can't replace `import` with `Import`. If YOU DO, THE WHOLE PROGRAM STOPS WORKING. Try it and see for yourself!

[Figure 3-1](#) shows you the finished product.



```
main.dart
1 import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
2
3 main() => runApp(App0301());
4
5 class App0301 extends StatelessWidget {
6   Widget build(BuildContext context) {
7     return MaterialApp(
8       home: Material(
9         child: Text("Hello world!"),
10      ),
11    );
12  }
13}
14
```

The screenshot shows a code editor window titled "main.dart". The code is a Dart file containing the main application entry point. It imports the "flutter/material.dart" package and defines a "main" function that runs the "App0301" widget. The "App0301" class extends "StatelessWidget" and overrides the "build" method. Inside "build", a "MaterialApp" widget is created with "Material" as its "home" widget. The "Material" widget's "child" is a "Text" widget with the string "Hello world!". The code editor uses color coding for keywords and syntax, and there is a red dot with an upward arrow icon near the start of the "build" method definition.

[FIGURE 3-1:](#) A Flutter app is ready to run.

## 5. Run your new app.

For detailed instructions about initiating a run, refer to [Chapter 2](#).

[Figure 3-2](#) shows you what you see when you run the Flutter app in [Listing 3-1](#). The app looks pretty bad, but at least you can see the little *Hello world!* in the upper left corner of the screen. I'll tend to the app's cosmetic aspects later in this chapter.



**FIGURE 3-2:** Running the code in [Listing 3-1](#).



**TIP** You may see red markers in Android Studio’s editor. If you do, hover over a marker and read the explanation that appears. Some explanations are easy to understand; others aren’t. The more practice you have in interpreting these messages, the more skilled you become at fixing the problems.

Another thing you can try is to select the Dart Analysis tab at the bottom of Android Studio’s main window. This tab lists many of the spots in your project that contain questionable code. For any item in the list, a red icon indicates an error — something that must be fixed. (If you don’t fix it, your app can’t run.) Any other color icon indicates a warning — something that won’t prevent your code from running but might be worth considering.

In the next several sections, I take apart the code in [Listing 3-1](#). I explore the code from many points of view. I explain what the code does, why it does what it does, and what it might do

differently.

## What's it all about?

When you look at [Listing 3-1](#), you may see words, punctuation, and indentation, but that's not what experienced Flutter developers see. They see the broad outline. They see big ideas in complete sentences. [Figure 3-3](#) shows you what [Listing 3-1](#) looks like to an experienced developer.

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';  
  
main() => runApp(App0301());  
  
class App0301 extends StatelessWidget {  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return MaterialApp(  
            home: Material(  
                child: Text("Hello world!")),  
        ),  
    );  
}  
}  
  
This Flutter app is a Material Design app. Material Design is a set of specifications describing the way an app looks.  
An app's home is the app's starting screen—the initial page of the app. This app's home is something that looks like a piece of Material.  
The piece of Material has one thing on it—one child. That Child is a bunch of Text. It's the words Hello world!
```

[FIGURE 3-3:](#) The big picture.

A Flutter program is like a set of Russian matryoshka dolls. It's a thing within a thing within another thing, and so on, until you reach an endpoint. (See [Figure 3-4](#).)

The diagram illustrates the nesting of three components: `MaterialApp`, `Material`, and `Text`. Each component is represented by a large, irregular oval shape. Inside the `MaterialApp` oval, the text `MaterialApp` is centered. Inside the `Material` oval, the text `Material` is centered. Inside the `Text` oval, the text `Text ("Hello world!")` is centered. The ovals overlap, with the `MaterialApp` oval at the top, the `Material` oval in the middle, and the `Text` oval at the bottom.

MaterialApp

Material

Text ("Hello world!")

**FIGURE 3-4:** The layered look.

[Listing 3-1](#) has some `Text` inside a piece of `Material` which is, in turn, inside a `MaterialApp`. The words `Text`, `Material`, and `MaterialApp` begin commands to construct things. In Dart language terminology, the words `Text`, `Material`, and `MaterialApp` are the names of *constructor calls*. Here's the inside story:

» The code

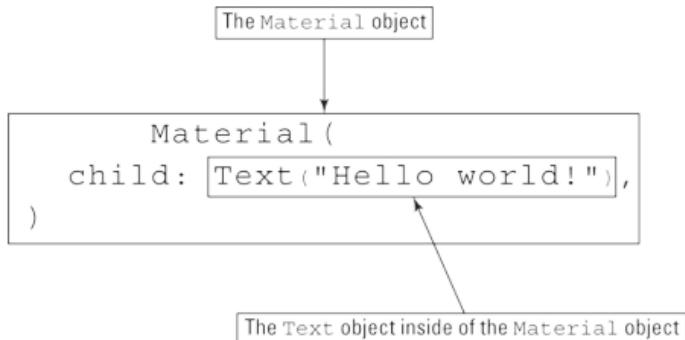
```
Text("Hello world!")
```

is a *constructor call*. When Flutter executes this code, it constructs a `Text` object. That `Text` object contains the words `Hello world!`

» The code

```
Material(  
    child: Text("Hello world!"),  
)
```

is another constructor call. When Flutter executes this code, it constructs a `Material` object. That `Material` object contains the aforementioned `Text` object. (See [Figure 3-5](#).)



**FIGURE 3-5:** Each constructor call creates an object.

A `Material` object has some of the characteristics that physical material, such as a piece of fabric, might have. It has a certain shape. It may be elevated from the surface below it. You can move it or pinch it. Granted, the background in [Figure 3-2](#) doesn't look much like a piece of fabric. But imitating the texture of cloth isn't Material Design's goal. The point of Material Design is to create a language for describing the status of the components on a user's screen, and to describe how these components relate to one another.



**CROSS  
REFERENCE** For the scoop on Material Design, visit <https://material.io/>.

» The code

```
MaterialApp(  
    home: Material(  
        child: Text("Hello world!"),  
    ),  
)
```

» is yet another constructor call. When Flutter executes this code, it constructs a `MaterialApp` whose starting screen is the `Material` object. (Refer to [Figure 3-3](#).)

Here's a way to sum it all up:

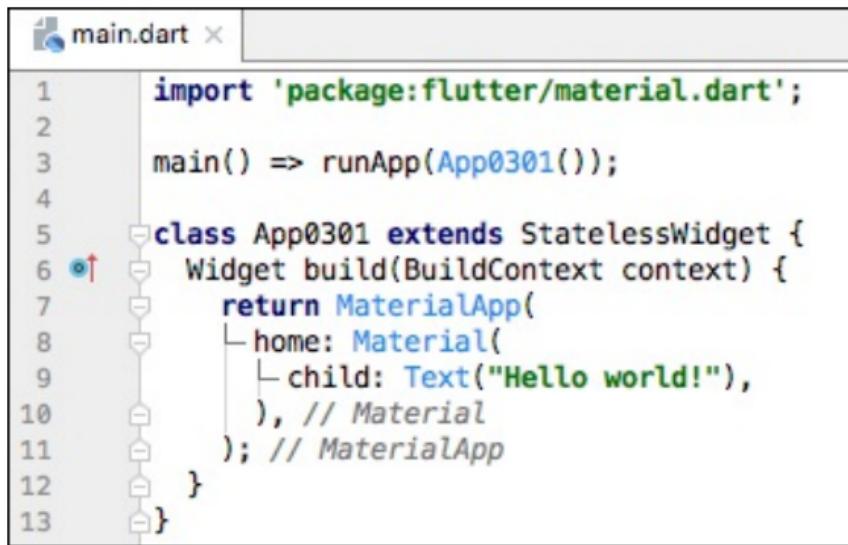
In [Listing 3-1](#), the `MaterialApp` object **has a** `Material` object, and the `Material` object **has a** `Text` object.

In that sentence, the seemingly innocent use of the words “has a” is important. For more details, see the later section “[A brief treatise on within-ness](#).”



**TIP** To understand the code in [Listing 3-1](#), you have to know where pairs of parentheses begin and end. But finding the matches between open and close parentheses isn't always easy. To help with this problem, Android Studio has a few tricks up its virtual sleeve. If you place the cursor near a parenthesis character, Android Studio highlights the matching parenthesis. In addition, you can visit Android Studio's Settings or Preferences dialog box.

(On Windows, select File ⇒ Settings. On a Mac, select Android Studio ⇒ Preferences.) In that dialog box, select Editor ⇒ General ⇒ Appearance and put a check mark in the Show Closing Labels in Dart Source Code check box. After you dismiss the dialog box, Android Studio displays comments marking the ends of many constructor calls. (Notice the labels // Material and // MaterialApp in [Figure 3-6](#).)



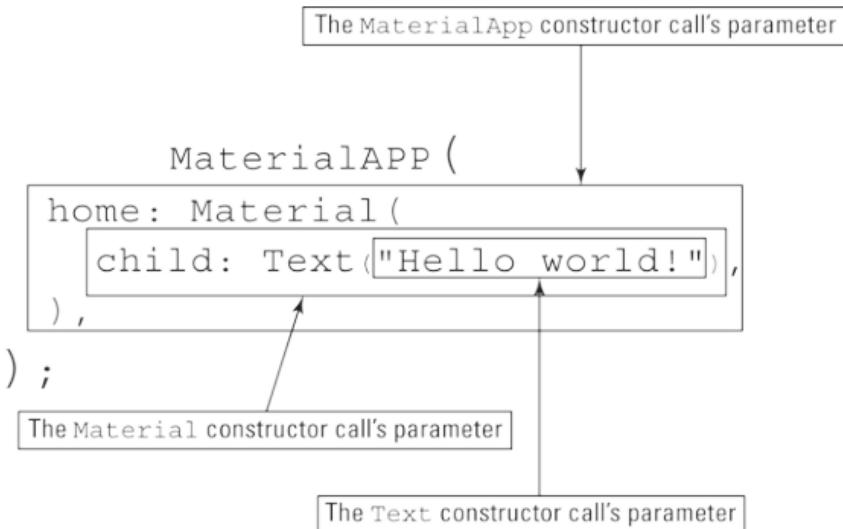
The screenshot shows the code editor for a Dart file named main.dart. The code defines a StatelessWidget named App0301 that returns a MaterialApp with a single Text child containing the string "Hello world!". The code is annotated with several closing labels: // Material is placed after the opening Material widget, and // MaterialApp is placed after the opening MaterialApp widget. Line numbers 1 through 13 are visible on the left side of the code.

```
1 import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
2
3 main() => runApp(App0301());
4
5 class App0301 extends StatelessWidget {
6   Widget build(BuildContext context) {
7     return MaterialApp(
8       home: Material(
9         child: Text("Hello world!"),
10      ), // Material
11    ); // MaterialApp
12  }
13 }
```

[FIGURE 3-6:](#) Helpful closing labels.

## A constructor's parameters

Every constructor call has a list of *parameters* (usually called a *parameter list*). In [Listing 3-1](#), each constructor's parameter list has only one parameter in it. (See [Figure 3-7](#).)



**FIGURE 3-7:** Constructor calls have parameters.

Constructor calls can have many parameters, or have no parameters. Take, for example, the `Text` call in [Listing 3-1](#). In that code, the parameter "Hello world!" supplies information to Dart — information that's specific to the `Text` widget that Dart is constructing. Try changing `Text("Hello world!")` to `Text("Hello world!", textScaleFactor: 4.0)`. When you save the new code, Android Studio does a hot restart that changes the look of the app in your emulator. (See [Figure 3-8](#).)



**FIGURE 3-8:** An ugly app to illustrate the `textScaleFactor` parameter's effect.



**TIP** [Chapter 1](#) describes the difference between Flutter's hot restart and hot reload features. Both features apply updates to an app while the app is running. To do a hot restart, simply save your code. To do a hot reload, press the Run icon near the top of Android Studio's main window.

The constructor call

```
Text("Hello world!", textScaleFactor: 4.0)
```

contains two kinds of parameters:

» "Hello world!" is a **positional parameter**.

A *positional parameter* is a parameter whose meaning depends on its position in the parameter list. When you create a new `Text` object, the characters to be displayed

must always come first in the list. You can see this for yourself by changing the constructor call to the following, invalid code:

```
Text(textScaleFactor: 4.0, "Hello world!")  
// Bad code!!
```

In this code, the positional "Hello world!" parameter doesn't come first in the list. So, if you type this line in Android Studio's editor, the editor marks this line with an ugly red error indicator. Quick! Change it back so that the "Hello world!" parameter comes first! You don't want Android Studio to form a bad impression of you!

## » **textScaleFactor: 4.0 is a named parameter.**

A *named parameter* is a parameter whose meaning depends on the word before the colon. A `Text` constructor call can have many different named parameters, such as `textScaleFactor`, `style`, and `maxLines`. You can write the named parameters in any order as long as they come after any of the positional parameters.

When you supply a `textScaleFactor` parameter, the parameter tells Flutter how large the text should be. (Refer to [Figure 3-8](#).) When you don't supply a `textScaleFactor` parameter, Flutter uses the default 1.0 factor.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** The size of the text depends on a few things, such as the `textScaleFactor` and a `style` parameter's font size. For example, the following code makes `Hello world!` twice as large as it is in [Figure 3-8](#).

```
Text("Hello world!", textScaleFactor: 4.0,  
     style: TextStyle(fontSize: 28.0))
```

The app shown in [Figure 3-8](#) already has `textScaleFactor` 4.0. But it has the default font size, which is 14.0. Because 28.0 is two times 14.0, the `fontSize: 28.0` parameter doubles the size of the text.

## A note about punctuation

In Dart, you use commas to separate a constructor's parameters from one another. And, for all but the simplest parameter lists, you end the list with a *trailing comma*.

```
return MaterialApp(  
  home: Material(  
    child: Text("Hello world!"), // Trailing  
           // comma after the child parameter  
    ), // Trailing  
         // comma after the home parameter  
);
```

Without trailing commas, your code runs as expected. But the

next section tells you how you can get Android Studio to make your code look good. And, without trailing commas, Android Studio doesn't do its best.



### CROSS

**REFERENCE** A pair of slashes (//) has a special meaning in Dart. To find out what it is, see [Chapter 4](#).

## ***Don't relent — simply indent***

Take another look at [Listing 3-1](#), and notice how some of the lines are indented. As a general rule, if one thing is subordinate to some other thing, its line of code is indented more than that other thing. For example, in [Listing 3-1](#), the `MaterialApp` object contains the `Material` object, so the `home: Material` line is indented more than the `return MaterialApp` line.

Here are two facts to keep in mind:

- » In a Dart program, indentation *isn't* necessary.
- » In a Dart program, indentation *is* necessary.

Wait! What are those two facts again?

If you change the indentation in a Dart program, the program still runs. Here's a valid reworking of the code in [Listing 3-1](#).

```
// Don't do this. It's poorly indented code.
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0301());

class App0301 extends StatelessWidget {
Widget build(BuildContext context) {
return MaterialApp(
home: Material(
child: Text("Hello world!"),
),
);
}
}
```

When you ask Android Studio to run this poorly indented code, it works. Android Studio dutifully runs the code on your virtual or physical device. But having this code run isn't good enough. *This poorly indented code is hideous. It's almost impossible to read.* The indentation, or lack thereof, gives you no indication of the program's structure. You have to wade through the words to discover that the `Material` widget is inside the `MaterialApp` widget. Instead of showing you the app's structure at a glance, this code makes your eyes wander aimlessly in a sea of seemingly unrelated commands.

The good news is, you don't have to learn how to indent your code. Android Studio can do the indentation for you. Here's how:

1. **Open Android Studio's Settings or Preferences dialog box.**

On Windows, select File ⇒ Settings.

On a Mac, select Android Studio ⇒ Preferences.

2. **In that dialog box, select Languages & Frameworks**

⇒ **Flutter and then put a check mark in the Format Code on Save check box.**

The check mark tells Android Studio to fix your code's indentation whenever you save your work.

While you're at it, you might as well put a check mark in the next check box — the Organize Imports on Save check box.

### 3. Select OK to dismiss the dialog box.

Hazzah! When you run the code — or simply save the code — Android Studio fixes the code's indentation.

If you want more control over Android Studio's behavior, don't fiddle with the Settings or Preferences dialog box. Instead, whenever you want indentation to be fixed, put the cursor in the Editor panel, and then choose Code ⇒ Reformat Code from Android Studio's main menu.

One way or another, please indent your code properly.

## *Classes, Objects, and Widgets*

Dart is an object-oriented language, so Dart has things called objects and classes. [Listing 3-1](#) contains the names of many classes, such as App0301, StatelessWidget, Widget,BuildContext, MaterialApp, Material, and Text. It's fair to say that almost every word in [Listing 3-1](#) that starts with an uppercase letter is the name of a class.

You don't have to know a lot about object-oriented programming to understand the role of these words in [Listing 3-1](#), but it helps to keep a few facts in mind:

» **An object is a thing of some kind. Each object belongs to a particular class of things.**

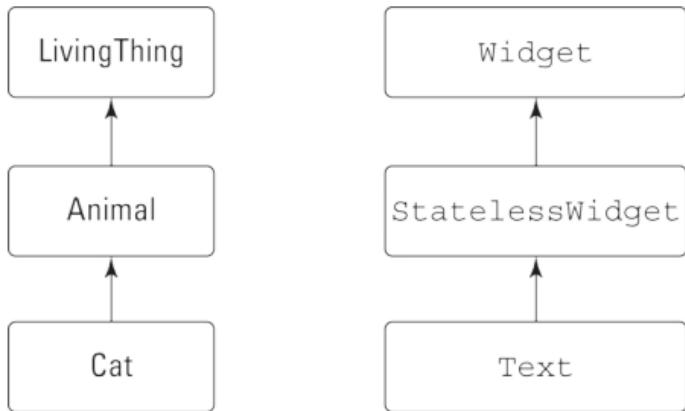
The word `Text` is the name of a class of things — things that contain characters to be displayed on the screen. On its own, a class doesn't do much. The fact that Flutter has a `Text` class doesn't mean anything for an app that displays images and no characters. You can talk about the class of all unicorns, but I've never seen a unicorn in my front yard.

In contrast, the constructor call `Text("Hello world!")` constructs an actual object. That object appears on the user's screen. For example, a `Text` object containing the words `Hello world!` appears in [Figure 3-2](#). You can refer to that object as an *instance* of the `Text` class.

In any particular app, you can construct no `Text` instances, one `Text` instance, or many `Text` instances. The same is true of classes such as `Widget` and `Material` and almost every other class.

» **Being an instance of one class might make you automatically be an instance of a bigger class.**

Every instance of the `Cat` class is, by definition, an instance of the `Animal` class. (If that weren't true, millions of YouTube videos wouldn't exist.) And what about the `Animal` class? Every instance of the `Animal` class is an instance of the `LivingThing` class. (See [Figure 3-9](#).)



**FIGURE 3-9:** I have to mention cats somewhere in this book.

In the same way, every instance of Flutter’s `Text` class is, by definition, an instance of Flutter’s `StatelessWidget` class. And, in turn, every instance of the `StatelessWidget` class is an instance of Flutter’s `Widget` class. So every `Text` instance is also a `Widget` instance. (Refer to [Figure 3-9](#).)

- » **In Flutter, almost every object is, in one way or another, an instance of the `Widget` class.**

Informally, a widget is a component on a user’s screen. Flutter takes this idea to another level, with each part of the user interface (the `Text` instance, the `Material` instance, and even the `MaterialApp` instance) being a widget in its own right.

In [Listing 3-1](#), `App0301` is the name of a class. In the line

```
main() => runApp(App0301());
```

the term `App0301()` is yet another constructor call. This call constructs an instance of the `App0301` class.

The line

```
class App0301 extends StatelessWidget
```

- » and all the code below it is the *declaration* of the `App0301` class. The declaration tells Dart what kind of class it is and what kinds of things you can do with the class. In particular, the word `extends` in that first line makes any instance of the `App0301` class be an instance of the  `StatelessWidget` class. That's all you have to do to make `App0301` instances be instances of the  `StatelessWidget` class.

Now you have several terms with subtly different meanings — *class*, *object*, *instance*, and *widget*. In [Listing 3-1](#), the code `Text("Hello world!")` constructs something, but exactly what kind of thing does that code construct?

- » **From the Dart language's point of view, `Text("Hello world!")` constructs an object.**

In Dart terminology, you call it an instance of the `Text` class.

- » **From the Flutter point of view, `Text("Hello world!")` creates a widget.**

It's an instance of the `Text` class and therefore (... guilt by association ...) an instance of the  `StatelessWidget` class and an instance of the `Widget` class.



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** For more of my babble about objects, classes, and widgets, see [Chapter 7](#).

## *A brief treatise on “within-ness”*

In a Dart program, you can find widgets within other widgets. (Refer to [Figure 3-4](#).) In the same Dart program, you find classes within other classes. (Refer to [Figure 3-9](#).) These two kinds of “within-ness” aren’t the same. In fact, these two kinds of “within-ness” have little to do with one another.

In [Figure 3-3](#), a `Text` widget is the child of a `Material` widget. This *doesn’t* mean that a `Text` instance is also an instance of the `Material` class. To understand the difference, think about two kinds of relationships: “is a” relationships and “has a” relationships.

- » The relationships that I describe in the “[What’s it all about?](#)” section are “has a” relationships.

In [Listing 3-1](#), the `MaterialApp` object has a `Material` object inside of it, and the `Material` object has a `Text` object inside of it.

There’s nothing special about “has a” relationships. There can be “has a” relationships in a barnyard. A Cat has a Mouse, and the Mouse has a PieceOfCheese.

- » The relationships that I describe in the earlier “[Classes, Objects, and Widgets](#)” section are “is a” relationships.

In every Flutter program, each `Text` object is a `StatelessWidget` object and, in turn, each `StatelessWidget` object is a `Widget` object.

In a barnyard, each `Cat` is an `Animal` and, in turn, each `Animal` is a `LivingThing`.

It wouldn’t make sense to say that a `Cat` is a `Mouse`, or that a `Material` object is a `Text` object. In the same way, it’s not correct to say that every `Cat` has an `Animal`, or that every `Text` object has a `StatelessWidget` object. The two kinds of relationships — “has a” and “is a” — are quite different.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** If you’re hungering for terminology that’s more formal than “has a” and “is a,” I have some for you:

- » A chain of things connected by the “has a” relationship is called a *composition hierarchy*.

Frivolous as it may be, the diagram in [Figure 3-4](#) illustrates a composition hierarchy.

- » The chain of things connected by the “is a” relationship is called the *inheritance hierarchy*.

The diagrams in [Figure 3-9](#) are part of Flutter's class hierarchy.

Don't you feel better now that you have these fancy terms to fling around?



**REMEMBER** In Flutter, almost everything is called a “widget.” Many classes are widgets. When a class is a widget, the class’s instances (any objects constructed from that class) are also called widgets.

## ***The documentation is your friend***

You may be asking yourself how you’re going to memorize all these names: `Text`, `StatelessWidget`, `MaterialApp`, and probably thousands more. Sorry to say, you’re asking the wrong question. You don’t memorize anything. When you use a name often enough, you remember it naturally. When you don’t remember a name, you look it up in the online Flutter docs. (Sometimes, you’re not sure where to look for the name you want. In that case, you have to poke around a bit.)

To see what I mean, point your web browser to <https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/widgets/Text-class.html>. When you do, you see a page with information about the `Text` class, some sample code, and some other stuff. (See [Figure 3-10](#).)

# Text class

A run of text with a single style.

The `Text` widget displays a string of text with single style. The string might break across multiple lines or might all be displayed on the same line depending on the layout constraints.

The `style` argument is optional. When omitted, the text will use the style from the closest enclosing `DefaultTextStyle`. If the given style's `TextStyle.inherit` property is true (the default), the given style will be merged with the closest enclosing `DefaultTextStyle`. This merging behavior is useful, for example, to make the text bold while using the default font family and size.

Sample

```
Text(  
  'Hello, ${name}! How are you?',  
  textAlign: TextAlign.center,  
  style: TextStyle(...))
```



CONSTRUCTORS
<a href="#">Text</a>
<a href="#">rich</a>
PROPERTIES
<a href="#">data</a>
<a href="#">locale</a>
<a href="#">maxLines</a>
<a href="#">overflow</a>
<a href="#">semanticsLabel</a>
<a href="#">softWrap</a>
<a href="#">strutStyle</a>
<a href="#">style</a>
<a href="#">textAlign</a>
<a href="#">textDirection</a>

**FIGURE 3-10:** Useful info about the `Text` class.

In the page's upper right corner, you find a list of `Text` constructors. In [Figure 3-10](#), there are two possibilities: `Text` and `rich`. If you select the `Text` link, you see a page describing the `Text` constructor call. (See [Figure 3-11](#).)

This page lists the parameters in the constructor call and provides other helpful information.

# Text constructor

```
const Text(  
    String data,  
    Key key,  
    TextStyle style,  
    StrutStyle strutStyle,  
    TextAlign textAlign,  
    TextDirection textDirection,  
    Locale locale,  
    bool softWrap,  
    TextOverflow overflow,  
    double textScaleFactor,  
    int maxLines,  
    String semanticsLabel,  
    TextWidthBasis textWidthBasis  
)
```

Creates a text widget.

If the `style` argument is null, the text will use the style from

The `data` parameter must not be null.

## Implementation

**FIGURE 3-11:** The Text constructor call.



**TIP** On the page in [Figure 3-11](#), notice how all but one of the constructor's parameters are enclosed in a pair of curly braces. The parameter that's not in curly braces (namely, `String data`) is the constructor's one and only positional parameter. Each of the parameters inside the curly braces (including `double textScaleFactor`) is a named parameter.



**REMEMBER** You can always count on Flutter's documentation to tell you what kinds of objects you can and cannot put inside of other objects. For example, the following code is doomed to failure:

```
return MaterialApp(  
    child: Text("Hello world!"), // Don't do  
    this!  
);
```

It's doomed because, according to the Flutter docs, the

`MaterialApp` constructor has no parameter named `child`.

## *Making Things Look Nicer*

The app shown in [Figure 3-2](#) looks pretty bad. The words `Hello world!` are tucked up against the screen’s upper left corner. Fortunately, Flutter offers an easy way to fix this: You surround the `Text` widget with a `Center` widget. As its name suggests, the `Center` widget centers whatever is inside of it.



**REMEMBER** The word `Center` is the name of a class, so any object constructed from that class is called an instance of that class. In a term such as “`Center` widget,” the word `widget` suggests that something like `Center` (something to help manage the screen’s layout) is a component of some kind. A piece of `Text` on the screen is a component, a piece of `Material` on the screen is a component, and a `Center` object is also a component. Even though a `Center` widget doesn’t light up somewhere on the screen, a `Center` widget is still a component. Part of Flutter’s great strength is that Flutter treats all things the same way. When so many things are widgets, so many things can serve as parameters in the constructors of other things. The people who make up names for programming features call this the *composability* feature, and composability is a very

nice feature to have.

You have a few ways to surround a `Text` widget's code with a `Center` widget's code. One way is to poke the cursor somewhere inside Android Studio's editor, start typing, and hope that you navigate the thicket of parentheses correctly. A better way is to do the following:

1. **Place the cursor on the word `Text` in the editor.**
2. **Press `Alt+Enter`.**

As a result, a dropdown list appears.

3. **In the dropdown list, select Center Widget.**

[Listing 3-2](#) shows you what you get.

## **LISTING 3-2 Centering the Text**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0302());

class App0302 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Material(
                child: Center(
                    child: Text("Hello world!"),
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

In [Listing 3-2](#), the `Material` widget has a `Center` widget child,

which, in turn, has a `Text` widget child. You can think of the `Text` widget as the grandchild of the `Material` widget.



**REMEMBER** Flutter supports hot restarting. After adding the `Center` code to the program in Android Studio's editor, save the changes by pressing `Ctrl+S` (on Windows) or `Cmd+S` (on a Mac). If the program from [Listing 3-1](#) was already running, Flutter applies your changes and updates the emulator screen almost immediately.



**WARNING** In some situations, hot restart doesn't work. Instead of updating your app, Android Studio displays an error message. If that happens, try a hot reload. (Press the Run icon near the top of Android Studio's main window.) And what if hot reload fails? In that case, press the Stop icon — the red square icon that's in the same row as the Run icon. When you press the Stop icon, the run of your app ends completely. Pressing the Run icon to start afresh may fix the problem.

[Figure 3-12](#) shows what you get when you run the code in [Listing 3-2](#).



**FIGURE 3-12:** Yes, you've centered the text.

## *Creating a scaffold*

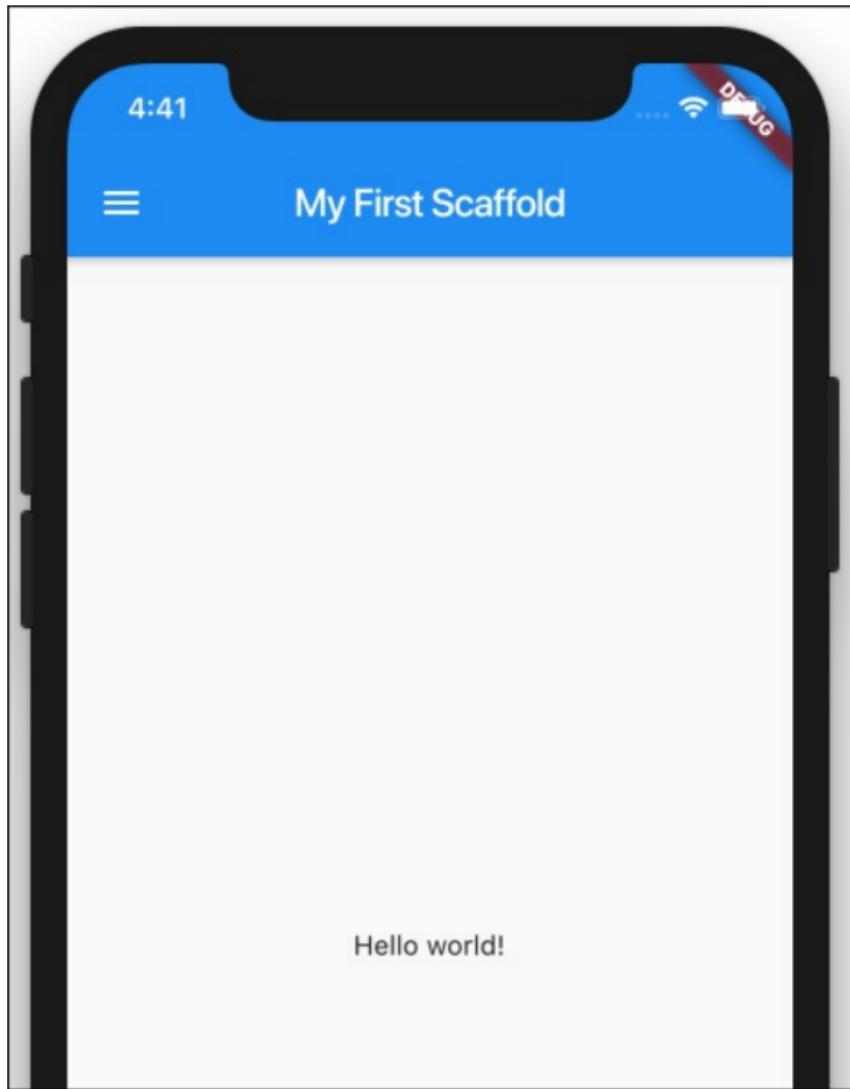
The `Text` widget in [Figure 3-12](#) looks so lonely. Let's add some fanfare to the basic app. [Listing 3-3](#) has the code; [Figures 3-13](#) and [3-14](#) show you the new screen.

### **LISTING 3-3 Using a Scaffold**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0303());

class App0303 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Scaffold(
                appBar: AppBar(
                    title: Text("My First Scaffold"),
                ),
                body: Center(
                    child: Text("Hello world!"),
                ),
                drawer: Drawer(
                    child: Center(
                        child: Text("I'm a drawer."),
                    ),
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```



**FIGURE 3-13:** Behold! A scaffold!



**FIGURE 3-14:** Pulling out a drawer.

The home for a `MaterialApp` doesn't have to be a `Material` widget. In [Listing 3-3](#), the home is a `Scaffold`. When

companies build skyscrapers, they create scaffolds — temporary wooden structures to support workers in high places. In programming, a *scaffold* is a structure that provides basic, often-used functionality.

The Scaffold constructor in [Listing 3-3](#) has three parameters — an appBar, a body, and a drawer. In [Figures 3-13](#) and [3-14](#), the appBar is the dark region at the top of the screen. The body is the large white region containing the Center with its Text widget. In [Figure 3-14](#), the drawer is the big white area that appears when the user swipes from the left edge of the screen. The drawer also appears when the user presses the “hamburger” icon — three horizontal lines near the screen’s top left corner.

The body is nothing special. It’s very much like the entire screen in the earlier examples. But the appBar and drawer are new. The appBar and drawer are two of the things you can have when you create a Scaffold. Other things made available by Scaffold widgets include navigation bars, floating buttons, bottom sheets, footer buttons, and more.



**WARNING** In this chapter, [Listings 3-1](#) and [3-2](#) have Material widgets, and [Listing 3-3](#) has a Scaffold. These widgets form the backgrounds for their respective apps. If you remove the Material widget from [Listing 3-1](#) or [3-2](#), your app’s screen becomes an ugly mess. You get large red letters with yellow

underlines against a black background. The same thing happens when you remove the Scaffold from [Listing 3-3](#). There are other widgets that can provide backgrounds for your apps, but Material and Scaffold are the most commonly used.

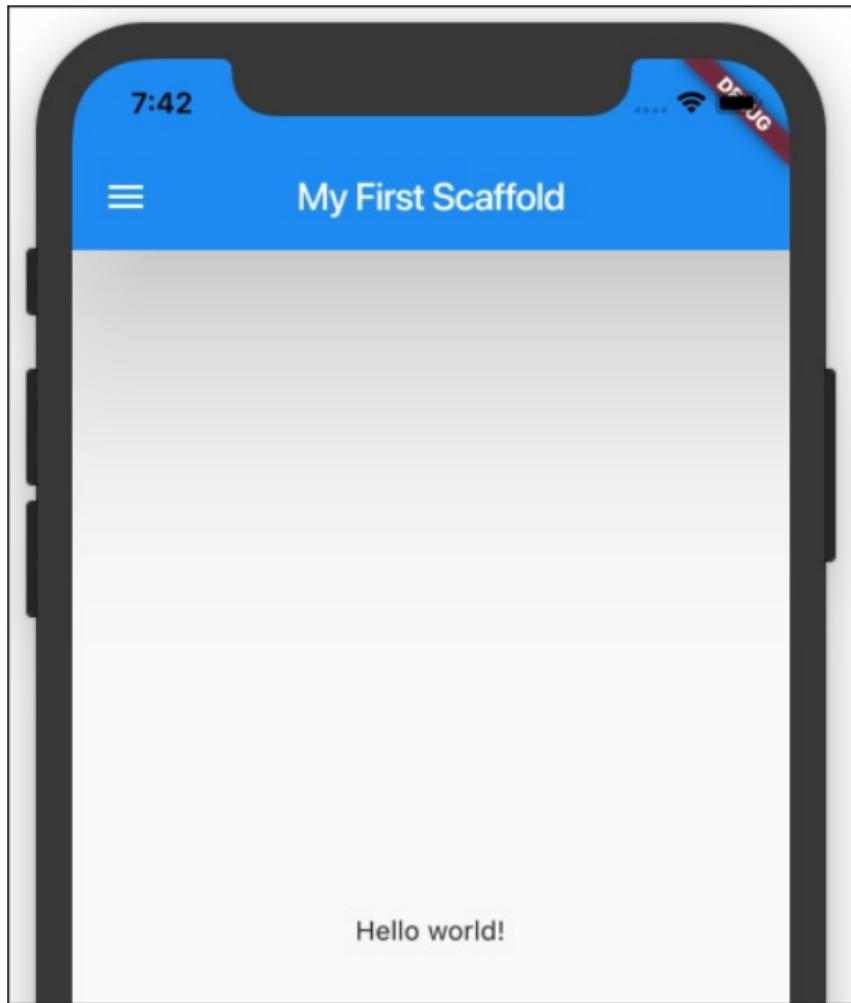
## *Adding visual tweaks*

Try this experiment: Change the appBar parameter from [Listing 3-3](#) to the code snippet in [Listing 3-4](#).

### **LISTING 3-4 A Slight Change for the Code from Listing 3-3**

```
appBar: AppBar(  
    title: Text("My First Scaffold"),  
    elevation: 100,  
    brightness: Brightness.light,  
)
```

In [Figure 3-15](#), I try to show the effect of adding the elevation and brightness parameters to the AppBar constructor call. I might not succeed because the effect of the elevation parameter is subtle.



**FIGURE 3-15:** A slight change from the screen in [Figure 3-13](#).

In Google's Material Design language, you imagine that the background rests on some flat surface, and that other

components are elevated off the background by some number of pixels. For an AppBar, the default elevation is 4, but you can change a bar's elevation with ... wait for it ... the `elevation` parameter.

A component's elevation affects several aspects of the component's appearance. But in this section, the most obvious change is probably the shadow beneath the AppBar. You might not be able to see the difference between the shadows in [Figures 3-13](#) and [3-15](#), but when you run the code on a virtual or physical device, an AppBar with `elevation: 100` casts quite a large shadow.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** You may be wondering what the 100 in `elevation: 100` means. Is it millimeters, pixels, points, or light-years? In truth, it means “100 density-independent pixels” — or “100 dps,” for short. No matter what screen the user has, one dp is 1/160 of an inch. So `elevation: 100` means 100/160 of an inch (better known as five-eighths of an inch).



## ON THE

**WEB** For all the details about Material Design's elevation property, visit

<https://material.io/design/environment/elevation>

An AppBar widget's brightness parameter is yet another matter. The effect of adding `brightness: Brightness.light` is to tell Flutter that, because the AppBar is light, the text and icons at the top of the AppBar should be dark. (Compare [Figures 3-13](#) and [3-15](#).) The dark text and icons are easy to see against what is considered to be a light AppBar.

## *Dart's enum feature*

An interesting feature of the Dart programming language is hiding inside [Listing 3-4](#). The word `Brightness` refers to something called an enum (pronounced “ee-noom”). The word `enum` is short for *enumeration*. An enum is a bunch of values, like `Brightness.light` and `Brightness.dark`.

In [Listing 3-4](#), notice how you refer to an enum’s value. You don’t use a constructor call. Instead, you use the name of the enum (such as `Brightness`), followed by a period, followed by the unique part of the value’s name (such as `light` or `dark`).

Flutter has many other built-in enums. For example, the `Orientation` enum has values `Orientation.portrait` and `Orientation.landscape`. The `AnimationStatus` enum has values `AnimationStatus.forward`,

`AnimationStatus.reverse`, `AnimationStatus.completed`, and `AnimationStatus.dismissed`.



#### CROSS

**REFERENCE** To find out how to create a new enum, see 7.

## *Hello from sunny California!*

Google announced Material Design at its developer conference in 2014. The first version of this design language dealt mostly with Android devices, but Version 2 embraced custom branding for iPhones and other iOS devices. Flutter's Material widget runs on iPhones with automatic platform-specific adaptations.

You can run any of this book's `MaterialApp` examples on iPhones as well as Android phones, but if you want an iPhone-first design strategy, you can use Flutter's Cupertino widget collection. [Listing 3-5](#) has an example.

### **LISTING 3-5 How to Look Like an iPhone App**

```
import 'package:flutter/cupertino.dart';

void main() => runApp(App0305());
```

```
class App0305 extends StatelessWidget {  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return CupertinoApp(  
            home: CupertinoPageScaffold(  
                navigationBar:  
                    CupertinoNavigationBar(),  
                child: Center(  
                    child: Text("Hello world!"),  
                ),  
            ),  
        );  
    }  
}
```

[Listing 3-5](#) is very much like its Material Design cousin, [Listing 3-3](#). But instead of having `MaterialApp`, `Scaffold` and `AppBar` widgets, [Listing 3-5](#) has the `CupertinoApp`, `CupertinoPageScaffold`, and `CupertinoNavigationBar` widgets. Instead of importing '`package:flutter/material.dart`', [Listing 3-5](#) imports '`package:flutter/cupertino.dart`'. (This import declaration makes Flutter's Cupertino widget library available for use by the rest of the listing's code.)



**WARNING** Flutter's Material Design and Cupertino widgets aren't completely parallel with one another. For example, the `Scaffold` constructor call in [Listing 3-3](#) has a `body` parameter. In place of that parameter, the `CupertinoPageScaffold` constructor call in [Listing 3-5](#) has a `child` parameter. When in doubt, check the official Flutter documentation

pages to find out which parameter names belong to which widgets' constructor calls.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** You can mix and match Material Design and Cupertino widgets in the same app. You can even tailor your app's design style for different kinds of phones. You can even put code of the following kind in your app:

```
if (Platform.isAndroid) {  
    // Do Android-specific stuff  
}  
if (Platform.isIOS) {  
    // Do iOS-specific stuff  
}
```

For more information, visit  
[https://pub.dev/packages/device\\_info](https://pub.dev/packages/device_info).

## ***Adding another widget***

When you run out of things to talk about, you can ask people about their families. Sometimes you learn interesting facts, at other times you hear lists of complaints, and sometimes you get a long, boring monologue. One way or another, it fills in any awkward silences.

When it comes to understanding familial relationships, I'm a

slow learner. Someone tells me about their second cousin's wife's mother-in-law, and I have to pause the conversation to draw a mental diagram. Otherwise, I'm just plain confused.

My own family tree is rather simple. It was Mom, Dad, and me. People ask me if I was lonely being an only child. "Heck, no!" I say. "As an only child, I didn't have to share things."

This discussion about families is my dubious lead-in to the subject of `Column` widgets. In the previous examples, the `Text` widget was an only child. But eventually, the `Text` widget must learn to share. (Otherwise, the `Text` widget becomes spoiled, like me.)

How do you put two children on a scaffold's body? You might be tempted to try this:

```
// DON'T DO THIS:  
body: Center(  
    child: Text("Hello world!"),  
    child: AnotherWidget(...)  
)
```

But a constructor call can't have two parameters with the same name. So, what can you do?

Flutter has a `Column` widget. The `Column` widget's constructor has a `children` parameter. The `Column` widget's `children` line up, one under another, on the screen. That sounds promising! [Listing 3-6](#) has some code, and [Figure 3-16](#) has the resulting display.

## LISTING 3-6 More Widgets, Please!

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0306());

class App0306 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Scaffold(
                appBar: AppBar(
                    title: Text("Adding Widgets"),
                ),
                body: Column(
                    children: [
                        Text(
                            "Hello world!",
                            textScaleFactor: 2.0,
                        ),
                        Text("It's lonely for me inside
this phone."),
                    ],
                ),
            );
    }
}
```

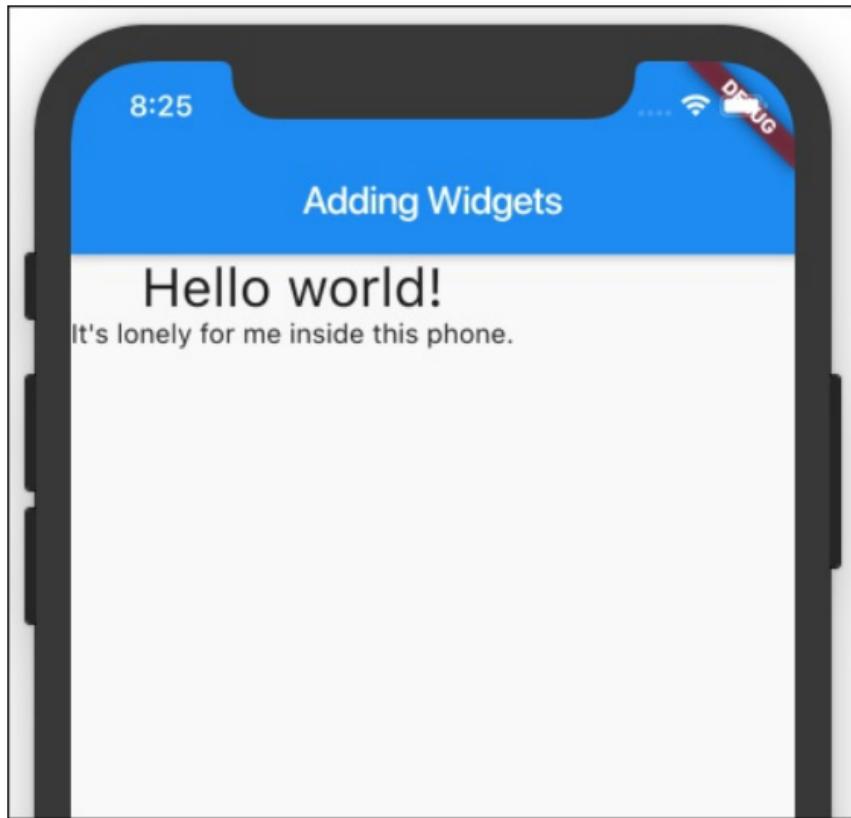
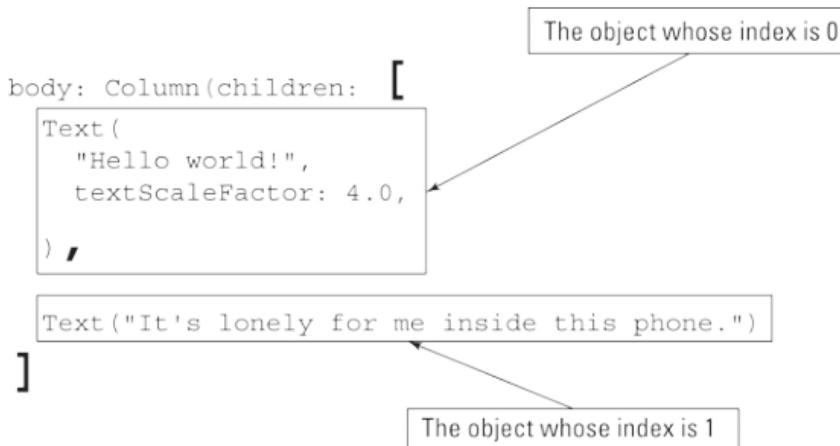


FIGURE 3-16: I wonder who's in there!

A column constructor call has a `children` parameter, and the `children` parameter's value is a list. In the Dart programming language, a *list* is a bunch of objects. Each object's position in the list is called an *index*. The index values start from 0 and work their way upward.

One way to create a list is to enclose objects in square

brackets. For example, [Listing 3-6](#) contains a list with two objects. (See [Figure 3-17](#).)



[FIGURE 3-17:](#) Square brackets create lists of things.



**REMEMBER** A list's indices don't begin with 1. They begin with 0.

## STRING THINGS

In the Dart programming language, the stuff that you surround with

quotation marks (as in "Hello world!") is called a *string*. It's a bunch of characters, one after another. Here are some handy facts about strings:

- **To create a string, you can use double quotation marks or single quotation marks.**

In other words, 'Hello world!' is the same as "Hello world!".

- **It's easy to put a single quotation mark inside a double quoted string.**

Refer to the string

```
"It's lonely for me inside this phone."
```

- in [Listing 3-6](#).
- **It's easy to put a double quotation mark inside a single quoted string.**

For example, the following is a valid string:

```
'"Yikes!" she said.'
```

- **Using backslash characters (\), you can put either kind of quotation mark inside either kind of string.**

Here are two examples:

```
'It\'s lonely for me inside this
phone.'
\"Yikes!\\" she said."
```

- **A string can straddle several lines if you use triple quotation marks.**

Both of these examples are valid Dart code:

```
    '''And the winner is ...
                           Charles Van
Doren!!!
    """And the winner is ...
                           Charles Van
Doren!"""

```

- To paste strings one after another, use a plus sign (+) or some blank spaces.

Both of these examples are valid Dart code:

```
"Hello" + " world!"
```

```
"Hello" " world!"
```

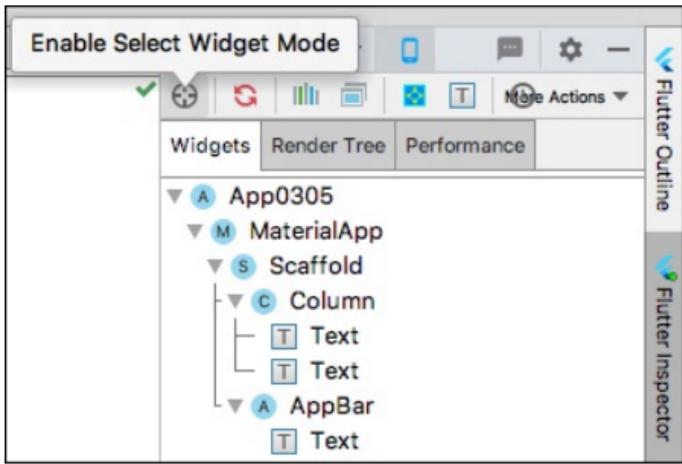
For some other things you can do with strings, see [Chapter 4](#).

## *Centering the text (Part 1)*

[Figure 3-16](#) looks strange because the words are tucked up against the upper left corner. In this section, I walk you through some steps to diagnose this problem, and to fix it.

1. While the app in [Listing 3-6](#) runs, look on the right edge of Android Studio's window for a toolbar button with the words *Flutter Inspector* on it. Click that toolbar button.

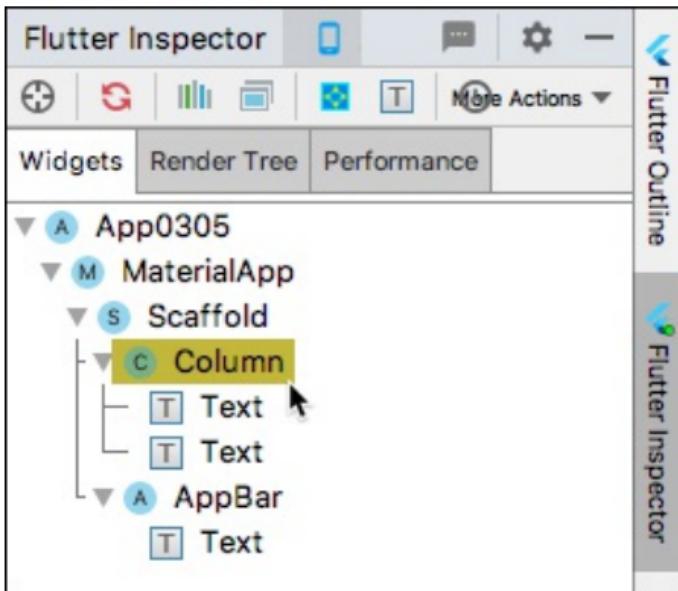
As a result, the Flutter Inspector appears. (See [Figure 3-18](#).)



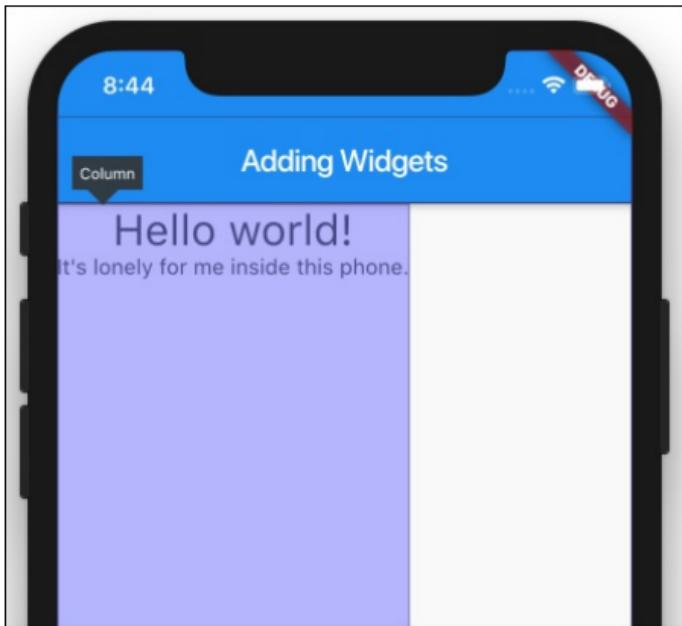
**FIGURE 3-18:** The Flutter Inspector.

2. In the upper left corner of the Flutter Inspector, look for the Enable Select Widget Mode icon. (Refer to [Figure 3-18](#).) Click that icon.
3. Select the Flutter Inspector's Widgets tab. (Once again, refer to [Figure 3-18](#).)
4. In the tree of widgets, select Column. (See [Figure 3-19](#).)

As a result, the device that's running your app adds highlighting and a little label to the Column widget on the screen. (See [Figure 3-20](#).)



**FIGURE 3-19:** Selecting a branch of the Flutter Inspector's tree.



**FIGURE 3-20:** Widget Select mode is really useful!

5. **Just for fun, select a few other branches in the Flutter Inspector's tree of widgets.**

You can determine the boundaries of almost any of your widgets by using this technique.

The highlighting in [Figure 3-20](#) tells you that the `Column` widget isn't centered inside of its parent `Scaffold` widget, and it's not wide enough to fill the entire `Scaffold` widget. To fix this, put the `Column` widget inside of a `Center` widget. Put the cursor on the word `Column` in Android Studio's editor, and then follow the instructions at the start of the earlier "[Making Things Look Nicer](#)" section. [Listing 3-7](#) shows you what you get.

## LISTING 3-7 Centering the Column Widget

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0307());

class App0307 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Scaffold(
                appBar: AppBar(
                    title: Text("Adding Widgets"),
                ),
                body: Center(
                    child: Column(
                        children: [
                            Text(
                                "Hello world!",
                                textScaleFactor: 2.0,
                            ),
                            Text("It's lonely for me inside
this phone."),
                        ],
                    ),
                ),
            );
    }
}
```

When you save your changes, Android Studio does a hot restart and you see the new-and-improved display in [Figure 3-21.](#)

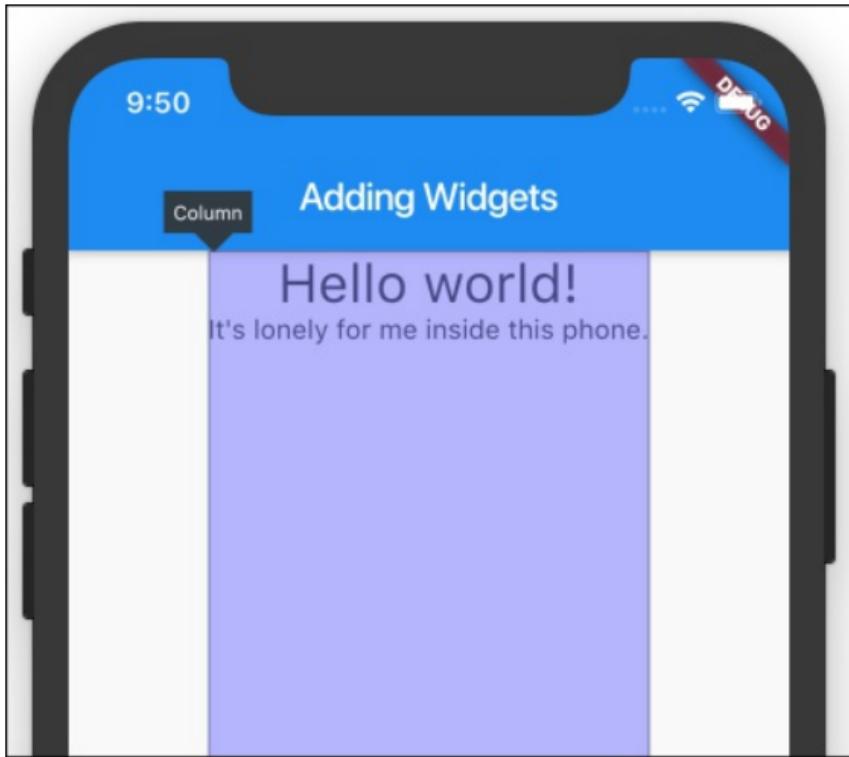


FIGURE 3-21: The Column widget is centered.

## ***Centering the text (Part 2)***

The Text widgets in [Figure 3-21](#) are centered horizontally, but they're not centered vertically. To center them vertically, you can fiddle with Flutter's Center widget, but there's a much easier way.

1. In Android Studio's Flutter Inspector, select the Column widget.

The Flutter Inspector’s lower panel displays all the properties of whatever widget you’ve selected.

Wait! What’s a “property”? Every object has *properties*, and each property of each object has a *value*. For example, every instance of Flutter’s `Text` class has a `textScaleFactor` property. In [Listing 3-7](#), a constructor call sets a `Text` instance’s `textScaleFactor` property to the value 2.0.

Constructor calls aren’t the only way of setting the properties of objects. In [Figure 3-22](#), the Flutter Inspector’s lower panel shows the values of the `Column` widget’s `direction` property, its `mainAxisAlignment` property, and many other properties. In addition, the two `Text` children appear in the Flutter Inspector’s lower panel.

Flutter Inspector   iPhone XS ... More Actions

Widgets Render Tree Performance

Flutter Outline Flutter Inspector

App0306

MaterialApp

Scaffold

Center

Column

Text

Text

AppBar

Text

**Column**

direction: vertical  
mainAxisAlignment: start  
mainAxisSize: max ⚡  
crossAxisAlignment: center  
textDirection: null ⚡  
verticalDirection: down ⚡  
textBaseline: null ⚡

+renderObject: RenderFlex#ae13d relayoutBoundary=

**Text**

"Hello world!"  
textAlign: null ⚡  
textDirection: null ⚡  
locale: null ⚡  
softWrap: null ⚡  
overflow: null ⚡  
textScaleFactor: 2.0  
maxLines: null ⚡  
dependencies: [MediaQuery, DefaultTextStyle]

RichText

**Text**

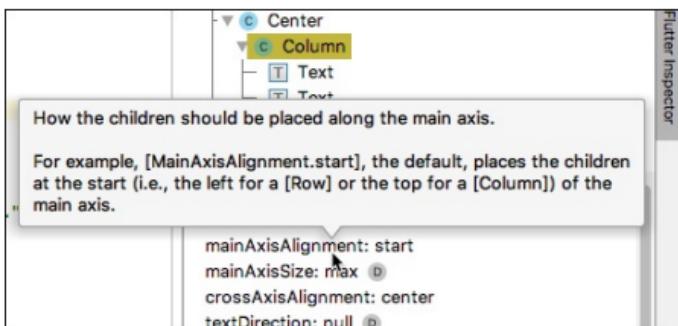
"It's lonely for me inside this phone."  
textAlign: null ⚡  
textDirection: null ⚡

**FIGURE 3-22:** Properties of the Column (the Column widget that's constructed in [Listing 3-7](#)).

2. In the lower panel, hover over the Column widget's mainAxisAlignment property.

When you do, Android Studio displays a pop-up explaining the mainAxisAlignment property's meaning. (See [Figure 3-23](#).) The text in this pop-up comes automatically from Flutter's official documentation.

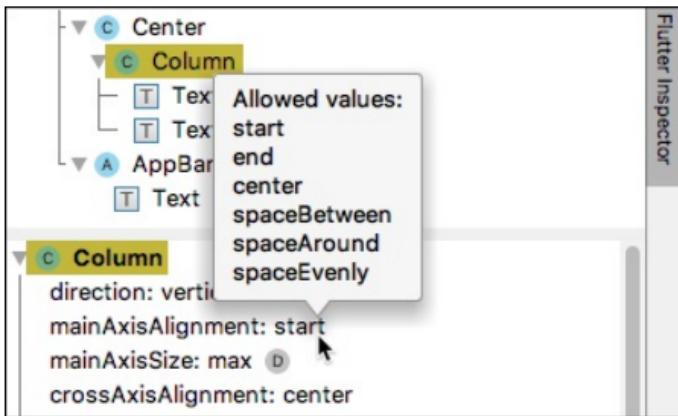
A column's *main axis* is an invisible line going from the column's top to its bottom.



**FIGURE 3-23:** What is mainAxisAlignment, anyway?

3. Again in the lower panel, hover over the word start in the Column widget's mainAxisAlignment property.

The new pop-up says that you can replace start with any of the values end, center, spaceBetween, spaceAround, or spaceEvenly. (See [Figure 3-24](#).)



**FIGURE 3-24:** The values you can assign to the mainAxisAlignment property.

4. In Android Studio’s editor, add a mainAxisAlignment parameter to the Column widget’s constructor. (See [Listing 3-8](#).)

#### **LISTING 3-8 Time for an Alignment**

```
import
'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0308());

class App0308 extends
 StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context)
{
    return MaterialApp(
        home: Scaffold(
            appBar: AppBar(
                title: Text("Adding
Widgets"),

```

```
        ),  
        body: Center(  
            child:  
  
            Column(mainAxisAlignment:  
                MainAxisAlignment.center, children: [  
                    Text(  
                        "Hello world!",  
                        textScaleFactor:  
                            2.0,  
                        ),  
                    Text("It's lonely for  
                        me inside this phone.")  
                ],  
            ),  
        ),  
    );  
}
```

In [Listing 3-8](#), `mainAxisAlignment` is the name of a parameter, `MainAxisAlignment` is the name of an enum, and `MainAxisAlignment.center` is one of the enum's values.



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** For another look at Dart's enum feature, refer to the "[Dart's enum feature](#)" section earlier in this chapter. And if you hunger for even more, see [Chapter 7](#).

## 5. Save your editor changes to do a hot restart.

On the device that's running your app, the `Text` widgets are centered horizontally and vertically. (See [Figure 3-25](#).)

This section's example illustrates aspects of Flutter's `Column` widget, which displays things from top to bottom. It should come as no surprise that Flutter has a `Row` widget, which displays things from side to side. Most facts about the `Column` widget are also true of the `Row` widget. (Well, they're true when you're lying down instead of sitting upright.)



### FIGURE 3-25: How lovely!

In addition, Flutter has a `ListView` widget. The `ListView` widget displays things either way — from top to bottom or from side to side. In addition, the `ListView` widget has its own scrolling feature. You can put 100 items on a `ListView` even though only 20 items fit on the screen. When the user scrolls the screen, items move off the screen while other items move on.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** To read about Flutter's `ListView` widget, see [Chapter 8](#).

## *Displaying an image*

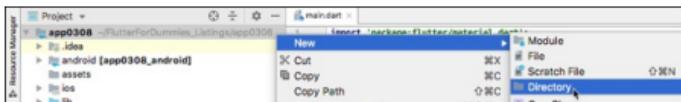
Words are nice, but pictures are prettier. In this section, you put an image on your Flutter app screen.

### 1. In Android Studio, start a new Flutter project.

I named my project `app0308`, but you don't have to use that name.

### 2. In Android Studio's Project Tool window, right-click the project's name.

As a result, a contextual menu appears. (See [Figure 3-26](#).)



**FIGURE 3-26:** Right-clicking the app0308 branch.

3. **On the contextual menu, choose New ⇒ Directory. (Refer to [Figure 3-26](#).)**

As a result, the New Directory dialog box appears. How convenient!

4. **In the dialog box, type the name assets, and then press Enter.**

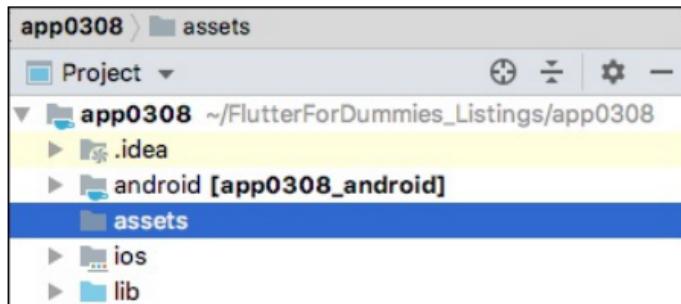
To be honest, you can name this new directory almost anything you want. But if you don't name it assets, you'll confuse other Flutter developers.

5. **Check the Project Tool window to make sure that the project tree has a new assets branch. (See [Figure 3-27](#).)**



#### TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Seasoned Flutter developers create an images subdirectory of the new assets directory. I won't bother with that right now.



**FIGURE 3-27:** The assets directory is a subdirectory of the app0308 directory.

## 6. Find an image file.

Search your development computer's hard drive for an image file. Look for filenames ending in .png, .jpg, .jpeg, or .gif.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** If your File Explorer or Finder doesn't show filename extensions (such as .png, .jpg, .jpeg, or .gif for image files), refer to the sidebar in [Chapter 2](#) that talks about those pesky filename extensions.

## 7. In your development computer's File Explorer or Finder, copy the image file.

That is, right-click the image file's name. On the contextual menu that appears, select Copy.

8. **Using Android Studio's Project Tool window, paste the image file into the assets directory.**

That is, right-click the assets branch. On the resulting contextual menu, choose Paste. In the resulting dialog box, type a name for your image file, and then press Enter.

When I did all this, I named the file `MyImage.png`, but you don't have to use that name.

9. **Open your project's `pubspec.yaml` file.**

More specifically, double-click the `pubspec.yaml` branch in the Project Tool window's tree.

Here's a fun fact: The extension `.yaml` stands for Yet Another Markup Language.

10. **In the `pubspec.yaml` file, look for advice about adding assets to your project.**

The advice might look something like this:

```
# To add assets to your application,
# add an assets section, like this:
# assets:
#   - images/a_dot_burr.jpeg
#   - images/a_dot_ham.jpeg
```

(In case you're wondering, the file names `a_dot_burr.jpeg` and `a_dot_ham.jpeg` refer to Aaron Burr and Alexander Hamilton. These file names occur many times in Flutter's official documentation. Flutter is the technology behind the mobile app for the Broadway musical *Hamilton*.)

In a `.yaml` file, a hashtag (#) tells the computer to ignore everything on the rest of the line. So, in this part

of the `.yaml` file, none of the lines has any effect.

11. **Delete the hashtags on two of the lines. On the second line, change the name of the image file to the name you chose in Step 8.**

When I do this, my `pubspec.yaml` file contains the following text:

```
# To add assets to your application,  
# add an assets section, like this:  
assets:  
  - MyImage.png  
  # - images/a_dot_ham.jpeg
```

I use the name `MyImage.png` instead of `images/MyImage.png` because, in Step 5, I didn't create an `images` directory.



**REMEMBER** I often forget to make the necessary changes in the `pubspec.yaml` file. Try not to forget this step. When you do forget (and almost everyone does), go back and edit the project's `pubspec.yaml` file.

12. **Replace all the code in the `main.dart` file with the code in [Listing 3-9](#).**

Use your own class name and filename instead of my `App0309` and `MyImage.png` names.

---

```
import
'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0309());

class App0309 extends
StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context)
{
    return MaterialApp(
        home: Scaffold(
            appBar: AppBar(
                title: Text("My First
Image")),
        ),
        body: Center(
            child:
Image.asset('MyImage.png'),
        ),
    );
}
}
```

### 13. Let 'er rip.

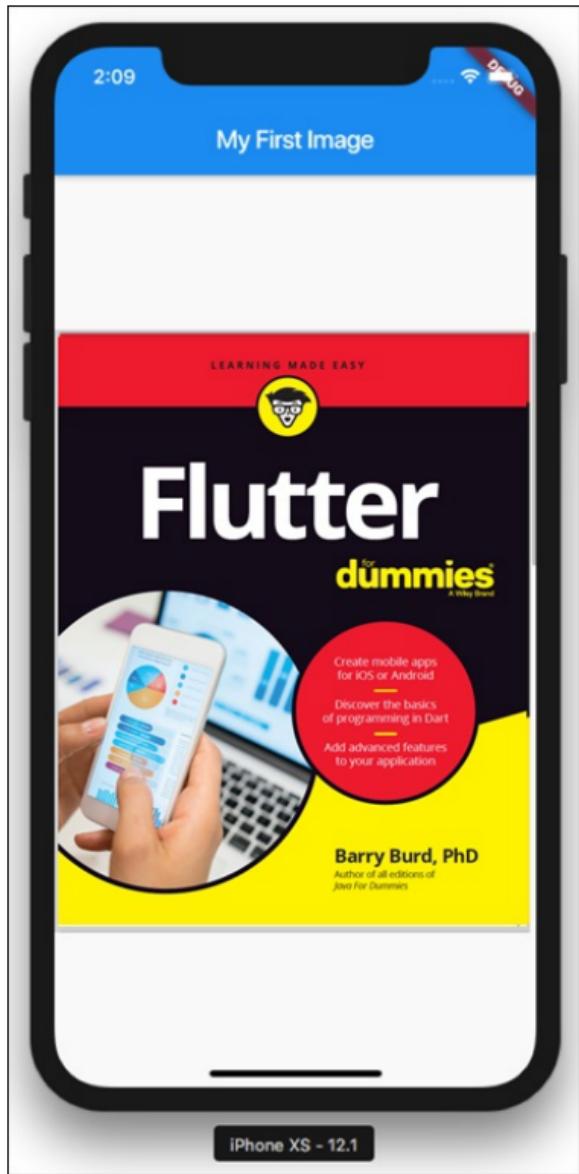
That is, run the code on a virtual or physical device. The display on the device's screen looks something like the result in [Figure 3-28](#).

At this point, I want to make one thing perfectly clear: I'm not a narcissist. The reason I use this book's cover image in [Figure 3-28](#) is that I'm fascinated by recursion. I like having a reference to this book inside of this book.

(Besides, I'm a bit of a narcissist.)

Flutter has an `Image` class, and the `Image` class has several

different constructors. The `Image.asset` constructor in [Listing 3-9](#) grabs a file from a place inside your Flutter project's directory. To grab an image off the Internet, you call a different constructor — the `Image.network` constructor. To get an image from somewhere on your hard drive (somewhere outside of your Flutter project's directory), you can call the `Image.file` constructor. Each of these constructors is called a *named constructor*. In each case, the stuff after the dot (`.asset`, `.network`, and `.file`) is that particular constructor's *name*.



**FIGURE 3-28:** To find **Figure 3-28**, look inside that *Flutter For Dummies* book.

## ***Hey, Wait a Minute ...***

This chapter covers some fundamental ideas in Dart and Flutter app development. You start with a Hello World program and make several changes to it. While you do all that, you build up a vocabulary of useful concepts — concepts like classes, constructors, enums, and widgets.

You've done all that while I cleverly diverted your attention from several lines in the Hello World program. What do the first four lines of the Hello World program do? Why do you return something when you construct a `MaterialApp`?

The answers to these questions, and others like them, are in the next chapter. What are you waiting for? Read on!

♪ “*Happy trails to you / Until we meet again*” ♪

WRITTEN BY DALE EVANS, SUNG BY  
ROY ROGERS AND DALE EVANS ON  
“THE ROY ROGERS SHOW,” 1944–1957

## Chapter 4

# Hello Again

---

### IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Looking at functions in a Flutter app
  - » Learning to type
  - » Dealing with variables and other little things
- 

♪ “Hello, hello again, sh-boom and hopin’ we’ll meet again.” ♪

— JAMES KEYES, CLAUDE FEASTER,  
CARL FEASTER, FLOYD F. MCRAE,  
AND JAMES EDWARDS, SUNG BY  
THE CHORDS, THE CREW-CUTS,  
STAN FREBERG, AND OTHERS, 1954

[Chapter 3](#) is all about a simple Hello world program. For convenience, I copy one version of the code here, in [Listing 4-1](#).

### LISTING 4-1 Yet Another Look at the

## First Hello Program

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0401());

class App0401 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Material(
                child: Center(child: Text("Hello
world!")),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

In [Chapter 3](#), I have you concentrate on the middle of the program — the `MaterialApp` and all the stuff inside it. I let you gleefully ignore the other parts of the program. In particular, I let you ignore anything having to do with things called “functions.” This chapter continues the tour of a Hello World program and sets its sites on those “function” things.

## *Creating and Using a Function*

Here’s an experiment: Run the app whose code is shown in [Listing 4-2](#).

### **LISTING 4-2 Words, Words, Words**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() => runApp(App0402());
```

```
class App0402 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Material(
                child: Center(child:
Text(highlight("Look at me"))),
            ),
        );
    }
}

highlight(words) {
    return "*** " + words + " ***";
}
```



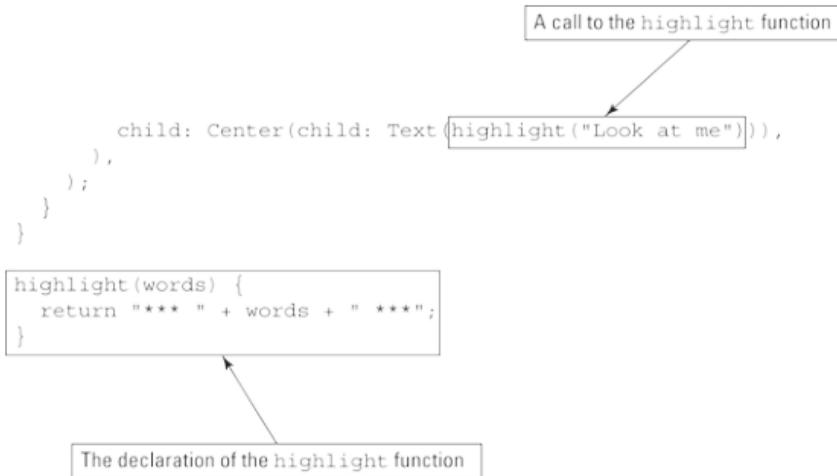
**REMEMBER** You can download this app's code (and the code for every other listing in this book) from my website. The URL is  
<https://allmycode.com/Flutter>.

Figure 4-1 shows you the output of the app in Listing 4-2.



**FIGURE 4-1:** Another exciting Flutter app.

[Listing 4-2](#) contains a function declaration and a function call. (See [Figure 4-2](#).)

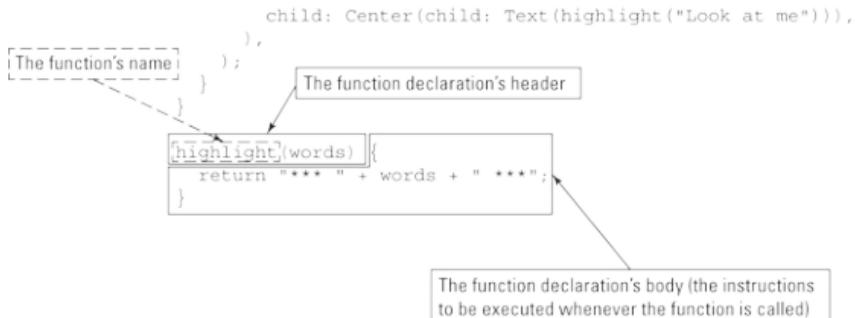


**FIGURE 4-2:** The highlight function in [Listing 4-2](#).

## *The function declaration*

Think about a recipe — a set of instructions for preparing a particular meal. A function declaration is like a recipe: It's a set of instructions for performing a particular task. In [Listing 4-2](#), this set of instructions says, “Form the string containing asterisks followed by some words followed by more asterisks, and return that string somewhere.”

Most recipes have names, like Macaroni and Cheese or Triple Chocolate Cake. The function at the bottom of [Listing 4-2](#) also has a name: Its name is `highlight`. (See [Figure 4-3](#).) There's nothing special about the name `highlight`. I made up the name `highlight` all by myself.



**FIGURE 4-3:** A header and a body.



**TIP** In [Figure 4-3](#), the function name highlight is in the part of the declaration called the *header*. The function's instructions (`return "**** " + words + " ****"`) are in the part of the declaration called the *body*.

A recipe for macaroni and cheese sits in a book or on a web page. The recipe doesn't do anything. If no one uses the recipe, the recipe lies dormant. The same is true of a function declaration. The declaration in Listing 4-2 doesn't do anything on its own. The declaration just sits there.

## *A function call*

Eventually, somebody might say, "Please make macaroni and cheese for dinner," and then someone follows the Macaroni

and Cheese recipe's instructions. One way or another, the process begins when someone says (or maybe only thinks) the name of the recipe.

A *function call* is code that says, “Please execute a particular function declaration’s instructions.” Imagine a phone or another device that’s running the code in [Listing 4-2](#). When the phone encounters the function call `highlight("Look at me")`, the phone is diverted from its primary task — the task of constructing an app with its `Material`, `Center`, and `Text` widgets. The phone takes a detour to execute the instructions in the `highlight` function’s body. After figuring out that it should create “`**** Look at me ****`”, the phone returns to its primary task, adding the `Text` widget with “`**** Look at me ***`” to the `Center` widget, adding the `Center` widget to the `Material` widget, and so on.

A function call consists of a function’s name (such as the name `highlight` in [Listing 4-2](#)), followed by some last-minute information (such as “`Look at me`” in [Listing 4-2](#)).

Wait! In the previous sentence, what does *some last-minute information* mean? Read on.

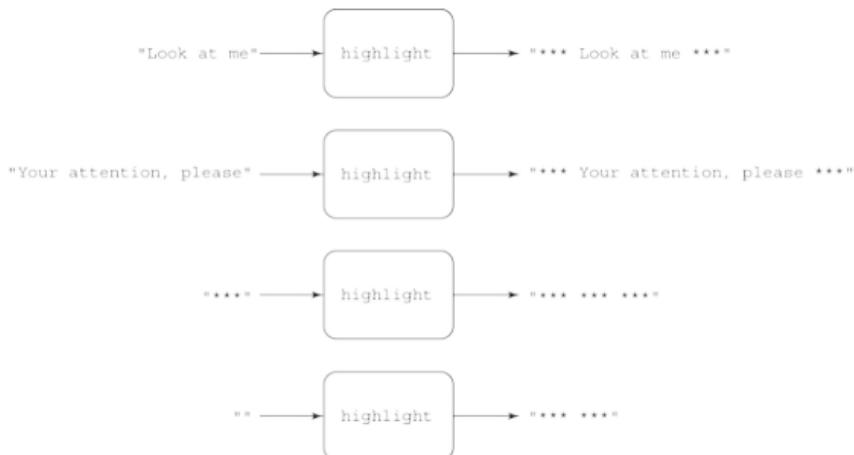
## ***Parameters and the return value***

Suppose that your recipe for macaroni and cheese serves one person and calls for two ounces of uncooked elbow macaroni. You’ve invited 100 people to your intimate evening gathering. In that case, you need 200 ounces of uncooked elbow macaroni. In a way, the recipe says the following: “To find the number of ounces of uncooked elbow macaroni that you need, multiply the number of servings by 2.” That number of servings is last-minute information. The person who wrote the recipe doesn’t know how many people you’ll be serving. You

provide a number of servings when you start preparing the mac-and-cheese. All the recipe says is to multiply that number by 2.

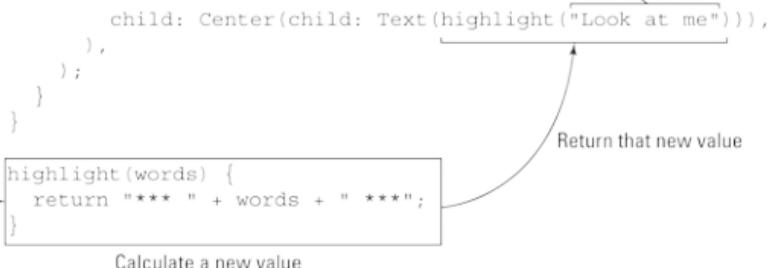
In a similar way, the `highlight` function declaration in [Listing 4-2](#) says, “To find the value that this function returns, combine asterisks followed by the words that you want to be highlighted followed by more asterisks.”

A function declaration is like a black box. You give it some values. The function does something with those values to calculate a new value. Then the function returns that new value. (See [Figures 4-4](#) and [4-5](#).)



**FIGURE 4-4:** Good stuff in, good stuff out.

Take a value via the words parameter



**FIGURE 4-5:** In with the old, out with the new.

[Figures 4-4](#) and [4-5](#) show what it means to give values to a function, and for a function to return a value.

» **You give values to a function with the function's parameter list.**

Like any constructor call, every function call has a parameter list. Each parameter feeds a piece of information for the function to use. In [Figure 4-5](#), the function call `highlight("Look at me")` passes the value "Look at me" to the `highlight` function's declaration. Inside the function declaration, the name `words` stands for "Look at me", so the expression `"**** " + words + " ****"` stands for "\*\*\*\* Look at me \*\*\*\*".

» **You return a value from a function with a return statement.**

In [Listing 4-2](#), the line

```
return "**** " + words + " ****";
```

» is a *return statement*. Again, imagine a phone that's running the code in [Listing 4-2](#). With the execution of this `return` statement, this is what happens:

- The phone stops executing any code inside the body of the `highlight` function.
- The phone replaces the entire function call with the returned value so that

```
Center(child:  
    Text(highlight("Look at me")))
```

effectively becomes

```
Center(child: Text("**** Look at  
me ****"))
```

- It continues to execute whatever code it was executing before it became diverted by the function call. It takes up where it left off, constructing the `Center`, `Material`, and `MaterialApp` widgets.

A cookbook may have only one recipe for chicken fricassee, but you can follow the recipe as many times as you want. In the same way, a particular function has only one declaration, but an app may contain many calls to that function. To see this in action, look at [Listing 4-2](#), and change the code's `child` parameter, like so:

```
child: Column(mainAxisAlignment:  
    MainAxisAlignment.center, children: [  
        Text(highlight("Look at me")),  
        Text(highlight("Your attention, please"))])
```

1)

The new child contains two calls to the `highlight` function, each with its own parameter value. The resulting app is what you see in [Figure 4-6](#).



\*\*\* Look at me \*\*\*  
\*\*\* Your attention, please \*\*\*

[FIGURE 4-6:](#) Two Text widgets.

## SAVING THE PLANET

In [Chapter 3](#), I advise you to end each parameter list with a trailing comma. It's good advice in most cases. But, for printed books, page counts matter a lot. To keep this book to a reasonable size, I've omitted some trailing commas here and there.

For example, an excerpt from the code in [Listing 4-2](#) looks like this:

```
home: Material(  
    child: Center(child:  
        Text(highlight("Look at me"))),  
)
```

When you select `Code`  $\Rightarrow$  `Reformat Code`, Android Studio formats your code according to official Dart guidelines. (Dart uses a tool named *Dartfmt*.) When Android Studio formats the excerpt from [Listing 4-2](#), the excerpt has only three lines. The middle line ends with three close parentheses.

But, instead of having three parentheses in a row, I can separate the close parentheses with commas. When I do that, Android Studio formats the code this way:

```
home: Material(  
    child: Center(  
        child: Text(  
            highlight("Look at me"),  
            ),  
        ),  
    )
```

The Dartfmt tool interprets a comma as a signal to start a new line of code. This doubles the number of lines in the code excerpt. I feel guilty for including so many lines in this sidebar!

So, do as I say, not as I do. Remember that many examples in this book omit trailing commas. The examples run correctly, but the code's style is out of whack. Add trailing commas to adhere to Dart's rigorous guidelines.



**CROSS  
REFERENCE** A return statement is only one of several kinds of statements in the Dart programming language. For more about this topic, see the section “[Statements and declarations](#),” later in this chapter.



**TIP** In this chapter, I'm careful to distinguish between a function declaration and a function call. In many other chapters, I become sloppy and refer to either the declaration, the call, or both as a plain, old *function*. I'm not alone in this practice. Most programmers do the same thing.

## *Programming in Dart: The Small Stuff*

“Dart is boring.” That’s what Faisal Abid said during a presentation at DevFest NYC 2017. He wasn’t talking trash about Dart. He was merely explaining that Dart is much like many other programming languages. If you’ve written some programs in Java, C++, or JavaScript, you find Dart’s features to be quite familiar. You encounter a few surprises, but not too many. When you’re learning to create Flutter apps, you don’t want a new, complicated programming language to get in your way. So, a boring language like Dart is just what you need.

This section presents some unexciting facts about the Dart programming language. Try not to fall asleep while you read it.

### *Statements and declarations*

A *statement* is a piece of code that commands Dart to do something. If you think this definition is vague, that's okay for now. Anyway, in [Listing 4-2](#), the line

```
return "**** " + words + " ****";
```

is a statement because it commands Dart to return a value from the execution of the `highlight` function.

Unlike a statement, a *declaration*'s primary purpose is to define something. For example, the `highlight` function declaration in [Listing 4-2](#) defines what should happen if and when the `highlight` function is called.

Statements and declarations aren't completely separate from one another. In [Listing 4-2](#), the `highlight` function declaration contains one statement — a return statement. A function declaration may contain several statements. For example, the following declaration contains three statements:

```
highlight2(words) {  
    print("wha' da' ya' know!");  
    print("You've just called the highlight2  
function!");  
    return "**** " + words + " ****";  
}
```

The first two statements (calls to Dart's `print` function) send text to Android Studio's Run tool window. The third statement (the `return` statement) makes `highlight("Look at me")` have the value `"**** Look at me ****"`.



**REMEMBER** Use Dart’s `print` function *only* for testing your code. Remove all calls to `print` before publishing an app. If you don’t, you might face some trouble. At best, the calls serve no purpose and can slow down the run of your app. At worst, you may print sensitive data and show it to malicious hackers.

## *Dart’s typing feature*

What does “five” mean? You can have five children, but you can also be five feet tall. With five children, you know exactly how many kids you have. (Unlike the average American family, you can’t have 2.5 kids.) But if you’re five feet tall, you might really be five feet and half an inch tall. Or you might be four feet eleven-and-three-quarter inches tall, and no one would argue about it.

What else can “five” mean? Nuclear power plants can undergo fire-induced vulnerability evaluation, also known as *five*. In this case, “five” has nothing to do with a number. It’s just f-i-v-e.

A value’s meaning depends on the value’s *type*. Consider three of the Dart language’s built-in types: `int`, `double`, and `String`.

- » **An `int` is a whole number, with no digits to the right of the decimal point.**

If you write

```
int howManyChildren = 5;
```

in a Dart program, the 5 means “exactly five.”

- » A **double** is a fractional number, with digits to the right of the decimal point.

If you write

```
double height = 5;
```

in a Dart program, the 5 means “as close to five as you care to measure.”

- » A **String** is a bunch of characters.

If you use single quotes (or double quotes) and write

```
String keystroke = '5';
```

- » in a Dart program, the '5' means “the character that looks like an uppercase letter S but whose upper half has pointy turns.”

A value’s type determines what you can do with that value. Consider the values 86 and "86".

- » The first one, 86, is a number. You can add another number to it.

86 + 1 is 87

- » The second one, "86", is a string. You can’t add a number to it, but you can add another string to it.

"86" + "1" is "861"



**REMEMBER** In some languages, you can combine any value with any other value and produce some kind of a result. You can't do that in Dart. The Dart programming language is *type safe*.

## Literals, variables, and expressions

The Dart language has literals and variables. The value of a *literal* is the same in every Dart program. For example, 1.5 is a literal because 1.5 means “one-and-a-half” in every Dart program. Likewise, "Hello world!" in [Listing 4-1](#) is a literal because "Hello world!" stands for the same string of 12 characters in every Dart program. (Yes, the blank space counts as one of the characters.)



### TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Fun fact: In early versions of FORTRAN (circa 1956), you could change the meaning of the literal 5 so that it stood for something else, like the number 6. Talk about confusing!

The value of a *variable* is not the same in every Dart program.

In fact, the value of a variable may not be the same from one part of a Dart program to another. Take, for example, the following line of code:

```
int howManyChildren = 5;
```

This line is called a *variable declaration*. The line defines a variable named `howManyChildren` whose type is `int`. The line initializes that variable with the value 5. When Dart encounters this line, `howManyChildren` stands for the number 5.

Later, in the same program, Dart may execute the following line:

```
howManyChildren = 6;
```

This line is called an *assignment statement*. The line makes `howManyChildren` refer to 6 instead of 5. Congratulations on the birth of a new child! Is it a girl or a boy?

An *expression* is a part of a Dart program that stands for a value. Imagine that your code contains the following variable declarations:

```
int numberOfApples = 7;  
int numberOfOranges = 10;
```

If you start with these two declarations, each entry in the left column of [Table 4-1](#) is an expression.

### TABLE 4-1 Fruitful Expressions

*Expression*

*Value*

## Type

## Notes

7

7

int

7.1

7.1

double

7.0

7.0

double

Even with .0, you get a double.

7.1 + 8

15.1

double

A double plus an int is a double.

0.1 + 0.1 + 0.1

0.3000000000000004

double

Arithmetic on double values isn't always accurate.

numberOfApples

7

int

numberOfOranges

10

int

numberOfApples + numberOfOranges

17

int

Who says you can't add apples and oranges?

```
8 + numberOfApples
```

15

int

```
numberOfOranges * 10
```

100

An asterisk (\*) stands for multiplication.

```
20 / 7
```

2.857142857142857

double

A slash (/) performs division and produces a double.

```
20.0 ~/ 7.0
```

2

int

The ~/ combination performs division and produces an int. It *always* rounds down.

```
(20 / 7).round()
```

3

int

This is how you round up or down to the nearest int value.

```
20 % 7
```

6

int

When you divide 20 by 7, you get 2 with a remainder of 6.

```
highlight("Look at me")
```

```
**** Look at me ****
```

String

Assuming that you've declared highlight as in [Listing 4-2](#), the function returns a String.

```
'9' + numberOfApples.toString()
```

'97'

String

numberOfApples.toString() is a String. Its value is '7'.

In the last row of [Table 4-1](#), do you really need the `toString()` part? Yes, you do. If you write `'9' + numberOfApples`, you get an error message because `'9'` is a String and `numberOfApples` is an int. You can't add an int value to a String value.



**REMEMBER** The Dart language has statements and expressions. A *statement* is a command to do something; an *expression* is code that has a value. For example, the statement `print("Hello");` does something. (It displays Hello in Android Studio's Run tool window.) The expression `3 + 7 * 21` has a value. (Its value is 150.)

You can apply Dart's `toString` to any expression. For some examples, see [Chapter 7](#).



**TIP** Dart provides a quick way to determine the type of a particular expression. To see this, change

the `highlight` function declaration in [Listing 4-2](#) as follows:

```
highlight(words) {  
  print(20 / 7);  
  print((20 / 7).runtimeType);  
  return "**** " + words + " ****";  
}
```

When you run the app, the following lines appear in Android Studio's Run tool window:

```
flutter: 2.857142857142857  
flutter: double
```

The value of `20 / 7` is `2.857142857142857`, and the value of `(20 / 7).runtimeType` is `double`.

## ***Two for the price of one***

In Dart, some statements do double duty as both statements and expressions. As an experiment, change the `highlight` function in [Listing 4-2](#) so that it looks like this:

```
highlight(words) {  
  int number0fKazoos;  
  print(number0fKazoos);  
  print(number0fKazoos = 94);  
  return "**** " + words + " ****";  
}
```

Android Studio issues a warning that the `number0fKazoos` variable isn't used, but that's okay. This is only an experiment. Here's what you see in Android Studio's Run tool window when you run this code:

```
flutter: null  
flutter: 94
```

The line `int numberOfKazoos;` is a variable declaration without an initialization. That's fair game in the Dart programming language.

When Dart executes `print(numberOfKazoos);` you see `flutter: null` in the Run tool window. Roughly speaking, `null` means "nothing." At this point in the program, the variable `numberOfKazoos` has been declared but hasn't yet been given a value, so `numberOfKazoos` is still `null`.

Finally, when Dart executes `print(numberOfKazoos = 94);` you see `flutter: 94` in the Run tool window. Aha! The code `numberOfKazoos = 94` is both a statement and an expression! Here's why:

- » As a statement, `numberOfKazoos = 94` makes the value of `numberOfKazoos` be 94.
- » As an expression, the value of `numberOfKazoos = 94` is 94.

Of these two facts, the second is more difficult for people to digest. (I've known some experienced programmers who think about this the wrong way.) To execute `print(numberOfKazoos = 94);` Dart covertly substitutes 94 for the expression `numberOfKazoos = 94`, as shown in [Figure 4-7](#).

94

```
print (numberOfKazoos = 94) ;
```

```
numberOfKazoos = 100;
```

```
print (numberOfKazoos) ;
```

```
print (numberOfKazoos++) ;
```

```
print (numberOfKazoos) ;
```

FIGURE 4-7: Dart's innermost thoughts.

In other words, the value `numberOfKazoos = 94` is 94. So, in addition to doing something, the code `numberOfKazoos = 94` also has a value. That's why `numberOfKazoos = 94` is both a statement and an expression.

Simple assignment statements aren't the only things that double as expressions. Try this code out for size:

```
numberOfKazoos = 100;
print(numberOfKazoos);
print(numberOfKazoos++);
print(numberOfKazoos);
```

The code's output is

```
flutter: 100
flutter: 100
flutter: 101
```

If the middle line of output surprises you, you’re not alone. As a statement, `numberOfKazoos++` adds 1 to the value of `numberOfKazoos`, changing the value from 100 to 101. But, as an expression, the value of `numberOfKazoos++` is 100, not 101. (Refer to [Figure 4-7](#).)

Here’s a comforting thought. By the time Dart executes the last `print(numberOfKazoos)` statement, the value of `numberOfKazoos` has already changed to 101. Whew!



**TIP** As a statement, `++numberOfKazoos` (with the plus signs in front) does the same thing that `numberOfKazoos++` does: It adds 1 to the value of `numberOfKazoos`. But, as an expression, the value of `++numberOfKazoos` isn’t the same as the value of `numberOfKazoos++`. Try it. You’ll see.

Dart has some other statements whose values are expressions. For example, the following code prints `flutter: 15` twice:

```
int howManyGiraffes = 10;
print(howManyGiraffes += 5);
print(howManyGiraffes);
```

And the following code prints `flutter: 5000` twice:

```
int rabbitCount = 500;  
print(rabbitCount *= 10);  
print(rabbitCount);
```



## ON THE

WEB For more info about topics like `+=` and `*=`, visit this page:

<https://dart.dev/guides/language/language-tour#operators>

## Dart's var keyword

On occasion, you might want to create a variable whose type can change. To do so, declare the variable using Dart's `var` keyword and leave out an initialization in the declaration. For example, the following code won't work:

```
int x = 7;  
print(x);  
x = "Someone's trying to turn me into a  
String"; // You can't do this  
print(x);
```

But the following code works just fine:

```
var x;  
x = 7;  
print(x);  
x = "I've been turned into a String"; // Dart
```

```
is happy to oblige  
print(x);
```

Another reason for using var is to avoid long, complicated type names. For an example, see this chapter's “[Build-in types](#)” section.

## WE PAUSE FOR A FEW COMMENTS

You may have noticed some stuff beginning with two slashes (//) in some of the chapter's code examples. Two slashes signal the beginning of a comment.

A *comment* is part of a program's text. But unlike declarations, constructor calls, and other such elements, a comment's purpose is to help people understand your code. A comment is part of a good program's documentation.

The Dart programming language has three kinds of comments:

- **End-of-line comments**

An *end-of-line comment* starts with two slashes and goes to the end of a line of type. So, in the following code snippet, the text // Dart is happy to oblige is an end-of-line comment:

```
x = "I've been turned into a String";  
// Dart is happy to oblige
```

- All the text in an end-of-line comment is for human eyes only. No information from the two slashes to the end of the line is translated by Dart's compiler.

- **Block comments**

A *block comment* begins with /\* and ends with \*/.

A block comment can span across several lines. For example, the following code is a block comment:

```
/* Temporarily commenting out this
code.
That is, omitting these statements
to see what happens:
x = "Someone's trying to turn me
into a String";
print(x); */
```

- Once again, no information between /\* and \*/ gets translated by the compiler.
- Doc comments**

An *end-of-line doc comment* begins with three slashes (///). A *block doc comment* begins with /\*\* and ends with \*/.

A doc comment is meant to be read by people who never even look at the Dart code. But that doesn't make sense. How can you see a doc comment if you never look at the code?

Well, a certain program called dartdoc (what else?) can find any doc comments in a program and turn these comments into a nice-looking web page. (For an example of such a page, visit <https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/widgets/Widget-class.html>.)

Which is better — end-of-line doc comments or block doc comments? Professional Dart programmers favor end-of-line doc comments over block doc comments. They mock block doc comments and knock block doc comments. They put no stock in block doc comments. They don't grok block doc comments. In their opinion, an end-of-line doc comment rocks, but the whole idea of a block doc comment is a crock.

One more thought about comments in general: In [Chapter 3](#), I

describe a way to display closing labels in Android Studio's editor.

```
home: Material(  
    child: Text("Hello world!"),  
, // Material
```

Does that final `// Material` look like a comment to you? Well, it's not really a comment. (Sorry about that.) Closing labels belong to a broader category of items called *code decoration*. When Android Studio creates code decoration, it doesn't add the decoration to the program's text. It only displays that decoration in the editor. If you examine a program's text using Notepad orTextEdit, you don't see the code decoration.

## Built-in types

In a Dart program, every value has a *type*. Dart has ten built-in types. (See [Table 4-2](#).)

**TABLE 4-2** Dart's Built-In Types

### Type Name

#### What Literals Look Like

#### Useful Info About the Type

### Number types

`int`

`42`

Numbers with no digits to the right of the decimal point — typically, from –9007199254740992 to 9007199254740991.

`double`

`42.0 42.1`

Numbers with digits to the right of the decimal point (possibly, all zero digits).

**num**

42 42.0 42.1

A number of some kind. Every int value, and every double value, is an example of a num value.

## Collection types

**List**

[2, 4, -9, 25, 18]

["Hello", "Goodbye", 86]

[]

<int>[]

A bunch of values. The initial value is the 0th, the next value is the 1st, the next value is the 2nd, and so on. (With [], the bunch has no values in it.)

**Set**

{2, 4, -9, 25, 18}

{"Hello", "Goodbye", 86}

{}

<int>{}

A bunch of values with no duplicates in no particular order. (With {}, the bunch has no values in it.)

**Map**

{ 'one' : 1, 'two' : 2,

'three' : 3, 'many': 99}

<String, int>{}

A bunch of pairs, each pair consisting of a *key* (such as 'one', 'two', 'three', or 'many') and a *value* (such as 1, 2, 3, or 99). (With {}, the bunch has no pairs in it.)

## Other types

**String**

'Dart is boring'

""

"""The previous

`string` is empty."""

A sequence of characters.

`bool`

`true, false`

A logical value. A variable of this type has one of only two possible values:  
`true` and `false`.

`Runes`

`Runes('I ' '\u2665' ' you')`

A string of Unicode characters. For example, '`\u2665`' is a heart character  
(♥).

`Symbol`

(Not applicable)

Turns an identifier in a Dart program into a value in a Dart program. (Don't worry about it!)

You can combine types to create new types. One way to do this is to put types inside of collection types. For example, in the following declaration, the variable `amounts` is a `List` containing only `int` values.

```
List<int> amounts = [7, 3, 8, 2];
```

Of course, you can go crazy layering types within types within other types:

```
Map<String, Map<String, List<int>>> values = {  
  "Size": {  
    "Small": [1, 2, 3],  
  },  
};
```

In cases like that, your best bet is to use the `var` keyword. Dart can usually figure things out by looking at the rest of the code.

```
var values = {  
    "Size": {  
        "Small": [1, 2, 3],  
    },  
};
```

## Types that aren't built-in

In addition to the types in [Table 4-2](#), every class is a type. For example, in [Listing 4-1](#), App0401 is the name of a type. It's a type that's defined in [Listing 4-1](#). You can add a line to [Listing 4-1](#) that makes a variable refer to an instance of the App0401 class. Here's one such line:

```
App0401 myApp = App0401();
```

Like many other variable declarations, this line has a type name (App0401), followed by a new variable name (myApp), followed by an initialization. The initialization makes myApp refer to a newly constructed App0401 instance.

The Dart language comes with a library full of standard, reusable code. The formal name for such a library is an *application programming interface* (API). Dart's API has declarations of many classes. For example, instances of Dart's DateTime class are moments in time, and instances of the Duration class are time intervals.

Similarly, the Flutter toolkit comes with a feature-rich API. In [Listing 4-1](#), Widget, StatelessWidget,BuildContext, MaterialApp, Material, Center, and Text are the names of classes in the Flutter API.

## Using import declarations

Woe is me! I can't read the book *Flutter For Dummies* unless I go to my local library and check out a copy. The same is true of Dart's and Flutter's library classes (well, almost). You can't use Flutter's `MaterialApp` or `Material` classes unless you start your program with

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
```

If you delete this line, you can't even use any of Flutter's `Widget` classes (`StatelessWidget`, `Widget`, `Center`, and `Text`, to name a few). That's because, when you import `'package:flutter/material.dart'`, you automatically import `'package:flutter/widgets.dart'` also.

A relatively small number of Dart's API classes, like the aforementioned `DateTime` class, belong to a package named `dart.core`. You can start your program with the line

```
import 'dart:core';
```

but it won't do you any good. Classes from the `dart.core` package are always imported, whether you ask for it or not.



**REMEMBER** No one (and I do mean *no one*) memorizes the names of all the classes in the Dart or Flutter libraries. When you need to know about a class, look it up by visiting <https://api.flutter.dev>.

# *Variations on a Theme from Die Flutter Mouse*

This section shows some alternative ways of creating function declarations. [Listing 4-3](#) has the first example.

## **LISTING 4-3 Messing with Function Declarations**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

main() {
    runApp(App0403());
}

class App0403 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Material(
                child: Center(child:
Text(highlight("Look at me"))),
            ),
        );
    }
}

highlight(words) => "**** $words ***";
```

### **BLING YOUR STRING**

[Listing 4-2](#) contains the following code:

```
**** " + words + " ***"
```

The juxtaposition of plus signs and quotation marks can make code difficult to read. To make your life easier, Dart has string interpolation. With *string interpolation*, a dollar sign (\$) means, “Temporarily ignore the surrounding quotation marks and find the value of the following variable.” That’s why, in [Listing 4-3](#), the expression “\*\*\*\* \$words \*\*\*\*” stands for “\*\*\*\* Look at me \*\*\*” — the same string you get in [Listing 4-2](#).

Not impressed with string interpolation? Look over the following function and see what you think of it:

```
// The function call  
getInstructions1(8, "+", ";", "")  
  
// The function's declaration  
getInstructions1(howMany, char1, char2,  
char3) {  
    return "Password: " +  
        howMany.toString() +  
        " characters; Don't use " +  
        char1 +  
        " " +  
        char2 +  
        " or " +  
        char3;  
}
```

Quite a mess, isn’t it? The value that the `getInstructions1` function returns is

```
>Password: 8 characters; Don't use + ; or  
,
```

Whenever I try to write code of this kind, I forget to include some blank spaces, quotation marks, or other items. Here’s how you get the same return value using string interpolation:

```
// The function call
Text(getInstructions2(8, "+", ";", ""))
// The function's declaration
getInstructions2(howMany, char1, char2,
char3) {
    return "Password: $howMany characters;
Don't use $char1 $char2 or $char3";
}
```

This new function, `getInstructions2`, is easier to create and easier to understand than `getInstructions1`.

When you use string interpolation, you can go a step further. Here's what you can do when you add curly braces to the mix:

```
// The function call
getInstructions3(8, "+", ";", "")
// The function's declaration
getInstructions3(howMany, char1, char2,
char3) {
    return "Password: ${howMany + 1}
characters; Don't use $char1 $char2 or
$char3";
}
```

This new `getInstructions3` function returns

```
>Password: 9 characters; Don't use + ; or
'
```

String interpolation can handle all kinds of expressions — arithmetic expressions, logical expressions, and others.



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** To read all about the dollar sign (\$) on the last line of [Listing 4-3](#), see the nearby “[Bling your string](#)” sidebar.

A run of the code in [Listing 4-3](#) is the same as that of [Listing 4-2](#). (Refer to [Figure 4-1](#).) In a sense, [Listing 4-3](#) contains the same program as [Listing 4-2](#). The notation for things is slightly different, but the things themselves are the same.

In [Listing 4-3](#), the `highlight` function declaration

```
highlight(words) => "**** $words ****";
```

is shorthand for the more long-winded `highlight` declaration in [Listing 4-2](#). When the body of a function declaration contains only one statement, you can use this quick-and-easy *fat arrow* (`=>`) notation.



**REMEMBER** In a fat arrow function declaration, you never use the `return` keyword.

Back in [Listing 4-2](#), I use the fat arrow notation to declare the `main` function. Just to show that I can do it, I “un-fat-arrow” this declaration in [Listing 4-3](#).

Every Dart program has a function named `main`. When you start running a program, Dart looks for the program’s `main` function declaration and starts executing whatever statements are in the declaration’s body. In a Flutter app, a statement like

```
runApp(App0403());
```

tells Dart to construct an instance of `App0403` and then run that instance. The `runApp` function is part of Flutter’s API.

## Type names in function declarations

[Listing 4-4](#) adds some type names to the code from [Listing 4-2](#).

### LISTING 4-4 Better Safe than Sorry

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

void main() => runApp(App0404());

class App0404 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: Material(
                child: Center(child:
                    Text(highlight("Look at me"))),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

```
}

String highlight(String words) {
    return "**** $words ****";
}
```

In [Listing 4-4](#), `String` and `void` add some welcome redundancy to the code. The occurrence of `String` in `(String words)` tells Dart that, in any call to the `highlight` function, the `words` parameter must have type `String`. Armed with this extra `String` information, Dart will cough up and spit out a bad function call such as

```
highlight(19)
```

This is bad because `19` is a number, not a `String`. You may argue and say, “I’ll never make the mistake of putting a number in a call to the `highlight` function.” And my response is, “Yes you will, and so will I, and so will every other programmer on earth.” When you’re writing code, mistakes are inevitable. The trick is to catch them sooner rather than later.

Near the end of [Listing 4-4](#), `String` `highlight` tells Dart that the value returned by the `highlight` function must be a `String`. If you accidentally write the following code, Dart will complain like nobody’s business:

```
String highlight(String words) {
    return 99;                                //Bad code!
}
```

Sorry, chief. The value `99` isn’t a `String`.

Continuing our journey through [Listing 4-4](#), `void main` doesn’t quite mean, “The `main` function must return a value of

type `void`.” Why not? It’s okay to put a type name in front of a fat arrow declaration. So, what’s different about `void main`?

Simply stated, `void` isn’t a type. In a way, `void` means “no type.” The word `void` reminds Dart that this `main` function isn’t supposed to return anything useful. Try declaring `void main` and putting a `return` statement in the declaration’s body:

```
void main() {  
    runApp(App0404());  
    return 0;           // Bad  
}
```

If you do this, Android Studio’s editor adds red marks to your code. Dart is saying, “Sorry, Bud. You can’t do that.”

## *Naming your parameters*

[Chapter 3](#) distinguishes between constructors’ positional parameters and named parameters. All that fuss about the kinds of parameters applies to functions as well. For example, the `highlight` function in [Listing 4-4](#) has one parameter — a positional parameter.

```
highlight("Look at me")           // A  
function call  
  
String highlight(String words) {      // The  
function declaration  
    return "**** $words ****";  
}
```

If you want, you can turn `words` into a named parameter. Simply surround the parameter with curly braces:

```
highlight(words: "Look at me")           // A
```

```
function call

String highlight({String words}) {      // The
    function declaration
        return "*** " + words + " ***";
}
```

You can even have a function with both positional and named parameters. In the parameter list, all the positional parameters must come before any of the named parameters. For example, the following code displays +++Look at me!+++.

```
highlight(
function call
    "Look at me",
    punctuation: "!",
    symbols: "++",
)

String highlight(                                // The
function declaration
    String words,
    String punctuation,
    String symbols,
) {
    return symbols + words + punctuation +
symbols;
}
```

## ***What about the build function?***

[Listing 4-4](#) contains some familiar-looking code:

```
class App0404 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
```

Here are some facts:

- » In this code, `build` is the name of a function, and

```
Widget build(BuildContext context)
```

is the function declaration's header.

The `build` function does exactly what its name suggests. It builds something. To be precise, it builds the widget whose content is the entire Flutter app.

- » The `build` function returns a value of type `Widget`.

Quoting from [Chapter 3](#), “Being an instance of one class might make you automatically be an instance of a bigger class.” In fact, every instance of the `MaterialApp` class is automatically an instance of the `StatefulWidget` class, which, in turn, is automatically an instance of the `Widget` class. So there you have it — every `MaterialApp` is a `Widget`. That’s why it’s okay for the `build` function’s return statement to return a `MaterialApp` object.

- » The function's one-and-only parameter has the type `BuildContext`.

When Dart builds a widget, Dart creates a `BuildContext` object and passes that to the widget's `build` function. A `BuildContext` object contains information about the widget and the widget's relationship to other widgets in the program. For more info, see [Chapter 6](#).

In [Listing 4-4](#), the `build` function's declaration is inside the class `App0404` definition, but the `highlight` function declaration isn't inside *any* class definition. In a sense, this `build` function “belongs to” instances of the `App0404` class.

A function that belongs to a class, or to the class's instances, has a special name. It's called a *method*. More on this in [Chapter 5](#).

## More Fun to Come!

What happens if a user taps the screen and wants a response from the app in [Listing 4-4](#)? Absolutely nothing.

Let's fix that. Turn the page to see what's in [Chapter 5](#).

♪ “*Goodbye from us to you.*” ♪

— BUFFALO BOB ON “*THE HOWDY DOODY SHOW,*” 1947–1960

## Chapter 5

# Making Things Happen

---

### IN THIS CHAPTER

- » What happens when you press buttons on a device's screen
  - » The truth about widgets' states
  - » How to remain anonymous
  - » How to move variables from one place to another
- 

The day is October 20, 1952. In Kenya, the British colonial governor declares a state of emergency. In Philadelphia, actress Melanie Mayron (granddaughter of Frances Goodman) is born. In the US, an installment of “I Love Lucy” becomes the first TV episode ever to be broadcast more than once.

What? “I Love Lucy”? Yes, “I Love Lucy.” Until that day, television reruns (also known as “repeats”) didn’t exist. Everything on TV was brand-new.

Since then, repeat airings of TV programs have become the norm. So much of television’s content is a rehash of old video that broadcasters no longer advertise a “new episode.” Instead, they announce the airing of an “*all-new* episode.” The word

*new* is no longer good enough. Common household products aren't new; they're "new and improved."

Of course, hyping things as "new," "the best," or "the latest" can backfire. In fact, hyping of any kind can backfire.

Consider the case of Stanley's Swell Shaving Cream. Back in 1954, Stanley's was the market leader. A year later, when sales were slowing down, advertisers rebranded it Stanley's Neat New Shaving Cream. The year after that, it became Stanley's Superior Shaving Cream. Sales of the product were okay for the next few years. But in the early 1960s, sales slumped and Stanley's advertisers were in a bind. What could possibly be better than "Superior Shaving Cream"? Better than Best Shaving Cream? After several long meetings, a genius in the marketing department came up with Stanley's Sensational Shocking Pink Shaving Cream — a brightly colored mixture of soap, glycerin, emollients, red dye number 2, and probably some slow-drying glue. That was the end of the line. The idea of shaving with a pink-colored cream wasn't popular with consumers, and Stanley's company went bankrupt. Consumers talked about Stanley's Slimy Soap, Stanley's Ruby Rubbish, and, worst of all, Stanley's Disgusting Dung.

You may ask, "What in the world does Stanley's Shaving Cream have to do with developing Flutter apps?" My point is, there's a danger in overhyping a product, and overhyping an app development concept is no better. In [Chapters 3](#) and [4](#), I use glowing terms to describe Flutter's programming strategies, with its constructors, functions, and other good stuff. But here in Chapter 5, I cast aspersions on those introductory examples because none of them allows the user to change anything on the screen. An app that always displays the same old text is boring, and users will rate the app with zero stars. An interesting app interacts with the user. The app's screen changes when the user enters text, taps a button, moves

a slider, or does something else to get a useful response from the app. Making things happen is essential for any kind of mobile app development. So, in this chapter, you begin learning how to make things happen.

## ***Let's All Press a Floating Action Button***

When you create a new Flutter project, Android Studio makes a `main.dart` file for you. The `main.dart` file contains a cute little starter app. [Listing 5-1](#) has a scaled-down version of that starter app.

### **LISTING 5-1 Press a Button; Change the Screen**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

void main() => runApp(App0501());

class App0501 extends StatelessWidget {
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: MyHomePage(),
        );
    }
}

class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {
    _MyHomePageState createState() =>
    _MyHomePageState();
}
```

```
class _MyHomePageState extends State {
    String _pressedOrNot = "You haven't pressed
the button.";

    void _changeText() {
        setState(_getNewText);
    }

    void _getNewText() {
        _pressedOrNot = "You've pressed the
button.";
    }

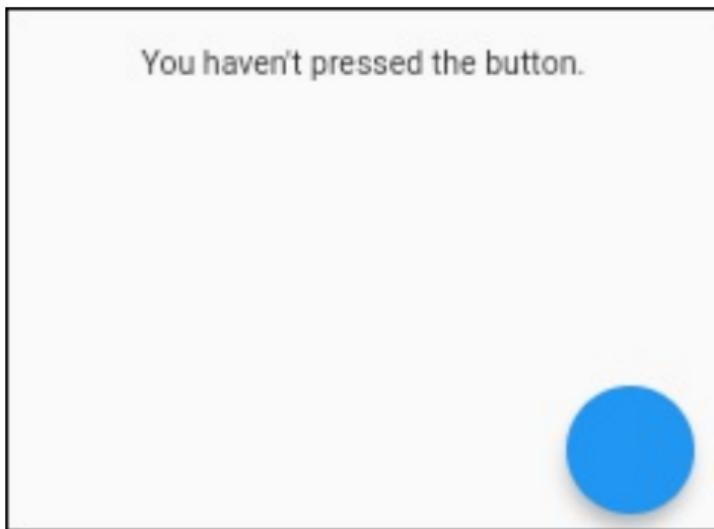
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Scaffold(
            body: Center(
                child: Text(
                    _pressedOrNot,
                ),
            ),
            floatingActionButton:
            FloatingActionButton(
                onPressed: _changeText,
            )));
    }
}
```



**WARNING** The code in [Listing 5-1](#) captures the essence of the starter app in the October 2019 version of Android Studio. By the time you read this book, the creators of Flutter may have completely changed the starter app. If the stuff in [Listing 5-1](#) bears little resemblance to the starter app you get when you

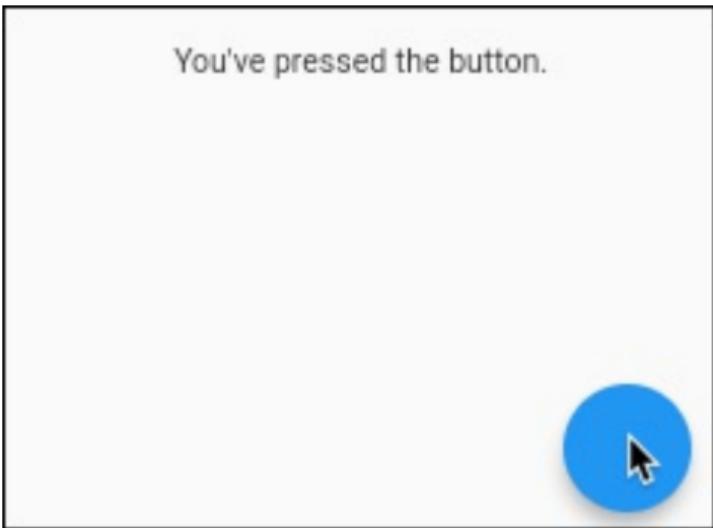
create a new project, don't worry. Just do what you've been doing. That is, delete all of Android Studio's `main.dart` code, and replace it with the code in [Listing 5-1](#).

When you launch the app in [Listing 5-1](#), you see the text "You haven't pressed the button" and, in the screen's lower right corner, a blue circle. (See [Figure 5-1](#).)



[FIGURE 5-1:](#) Before pressing the button.

That blue circle is called a *floating action button*. It's one of the widgets that you can add to a `Scaffold`. When you click this app's floating action button, the words on the screen change to "You've pressed the button." (See [Figure 5-2](#).)



**FIGURE 5-2:** After pressing the button.

At last! A Flutter app is making something happen!

To understand what's going on, you have to know about two kinds of widgets. To learn their names, read the next section's title.

## *Stateless widgets and stateful widgets*

Some systems have properties that can change over time. Take, for example, your common, everyday traffic light. If it's functioning properly, it's either red, yellow, or green. Imagine that you're hurrying to get to work and you stop for a red light. Under your breath, you may grumble, "I'm annoyed that this traffic light's state is red. I wish that the state of that system

would change to green.” A system’s *state* is a property of the system that may change over time.



**TIP** This tip has nothing to do with Flutter. If you meet someone from another country, ask them the color of the middle bulb on a traffic light. During a brief conversation with five people, I got yellow, amber, gold, and orange. See how many different color names you can collect.

The app in [Listing 5-1](#) has a home page (named `MyHomePage`), and that home page is in one of two states. One state is shown in [Figure 5-1](#). It’s the state in which the `Text` widget displays “You haven’t pressed the button.” The other state is shown in [Figure 5-2](#). It’s the state in which the `Text` widget displays “You’ve pressed the button.”

In [Listing 5-1](#), the first line of the `MyHomePage` class declaration is

```
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget
```

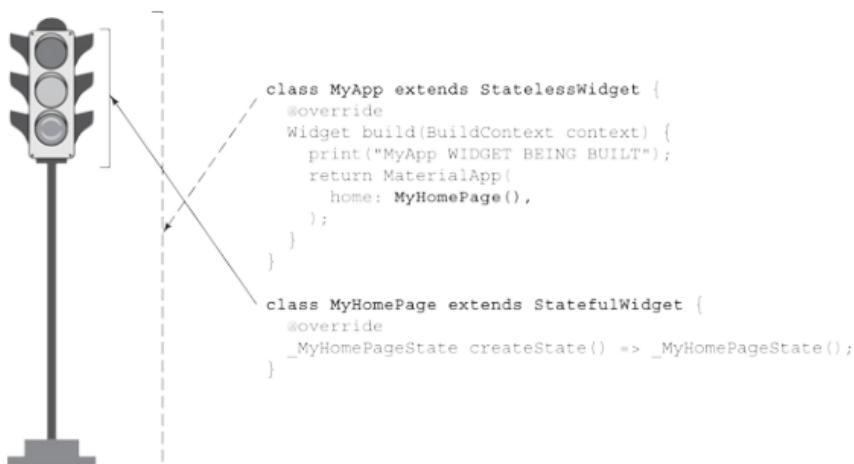
You want the look of the `MyHomePage` widget to be able to change itself nimbly, so you declare `MyHomePage` objects to be *stateful widgets*. Each `MyHomePage` instance has a state — something about it that may change over time.

In contrast, the `App0501` class in [Listing 5-1](#) is a *stateless*

*widget*. The app itself (`App0501`) relies on its home page to keep track of whatever text is being displayed. So, the app has no need to remember whether it's in one state or another. Nothing about an `App0501` instance changes during the run of this code.

Think again about a traffic light. The part with the bulbs rests on a pole that's fastened permanently to the ground. The entire assembly — pole, bulbs and all — doesn't change. But the currents running through the bulbs change every 30 seconds or so. There you have it. The entire assembly is unchanging and stateless, but a part of that assembly — the part that's responsible for showing colors — is changing and stateful.

(See [Figure 5-3](#).)



**FIGURE 5-3:** A riddle: How is a Flutter program like a traffic light?

## *Widgets have methods*

In [Listing 5-1](#), the declaration of the `App0501` class contains a function named `build`. A function that's defined inside of a class declaration is called a *method*. The `App0501` class has a `build` method. That's good because there's some fine print in the code for `StatelessWidget`. According to that fine print, every class that extends `StatelessWidget` must contain the declaration of a `build` method.

A stateless widget's `build` method tells Flutter how to build the widget. Among other things, the method describes the widget's look and behavior. Whenever you launch the program in [Listing 5-1](#), Flutter calls the `App0501` class's `build` method. That `build` method constructs a `MaterialApp` instance, which, in turn, constructs a `MyHomePage` instance. And so on. From that point onward, the `MaterialApp` instance doesn't change. Yes, things inside the `MaterialApp` instance change, but the instance itself doesn't change.

How often does your town build a new traffic light assembly? Where I live, I may see one going up every two years or so. The metal part of a traffic light isn't designed to change regularly. The town planners call the traffic light assembly's `build` method only when they construct a new light. The same is true of stateless widgets in Flutter. A stateless widget isn't designed to be changed. When a stateless widget requires changing, Flutter replaces the widget.

What about stateful widgets? Do they have `build` methods? Well, they do and they don't. Every stateful widget has to have a `createState` method. The `createState` method makes an instance of Flutter's `State` class, and every `State` class has its own `build` method. In other words, a stateful widget doesn't build itself. Instead, a stateful widget creates a state, and the state builds itself. (See [Figure 5-4](#).)

```
class MyApp extends StatelessWidget {  
  @override  
  Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
    return MaterialApp(  
      home: MyHomePage(),  
    );  
  }  
}
```

A stateless widget builds itself.

```
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
  @override  
  _MyHomePageState createState() => _MyHomePageState();  
}
```

A stateful widget creates a state, and ...

```
class _MyHomePageState extends State<MyHomePage> {  
  String _pressedOrNot = "You haven't pressed the button."  
  
  void _changeText() {  
    setState(() {  
      _pressedOrNot = "You've pressed the button.";  
    });  
  }  
  
  @override  
  Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
    return Scaffold(  
      body: Center(  
        child: Text(  
          _pressedOrNot,  
        ),  
      ),  
      floatingActionButton: FloatingActionButton(  
        onPressed: _changeText,  
      ),  
    );  
  }  
}
```

... the state builds itself.

**FIGURE 5-4:** Stateful widgets weren't built in a day.

## “I'M TALKING TO YOU, STATELESS WIDGET — YOU MUST HAVE A BUILD METHOD!”

Every class that extends StatelessWidget must have a build method. Flutter's API enforces that rule.

But don't take my word for it. Temporarily comment out the build method declaration in [Listing 5-1](#). That is, change the declaration of App0501 so that it looks like this:

```
class App0501 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
    //     return MaterialApp(  
    //         home: MyHomePage(),  
    //     );  
    // }  
}
```

When you do, you'll see some red marks in Android Studio's editor. The red marks indicate that the program contains an error; namely, that `App0501` doesn't have its own `build` method.



**TIP** To quickly comment out several lines of code, drag the mouse so that the highlight touches each of those lines. Then, if you're using Windows, press `Ctrl-/-`. If you're using a Mac, press `Cmd-/-`.

How does Dart enforce its `build` method requirement? As a novice developer, you don't have to know the answer. You can skip the rest of this sidebar and go merrily on your way. But if you're curious, and you don't mind taking a little detour in your learning, try this:

In Android Studio's editor, right-click on the word `StatelessWidget`. On the resulting context menu, select `Go To ⇒ Declaration`. *Et voilà!* A new tab containing the `StatelessWidget` class declaration opens up in the editor. If you ignore most of the code in the `StatelessWidget` class declaration, you see something like this:

```
abstract class StatelessWidget extends  
Widget {  
    // A bunch of code that you don't have  
    // to worry about, followed by ...
```

```
Widget build(BuildContext context);  
}
```

The first word, `abstract`, warns Dart that this class declaration contains methods (that is, functions) with no bodies. And, indeed, the line

```
Widget build(BuildContext context);
```

is a method header with no body. In place of a body, there's only a semicolon.

You might not be surprised to learn that `StatelessWidget` is an example of an *abstract class* and that the class's `build` method is an *abstract method*. With that in mind, I offer you these two facts:

- **You can't make a constructor call for an abstract class.**

You can construct a `Text` widget by writing `Text("Hello")` because the `Text` class isn't abstract. But you can't construct a `StatelessWidget` by writing `StatelessWidget()`. That makes sense because, in the declaration of `StatelessWidget`, the `build` method isn't fully defined.

- **If you extend an abstract class, you have to provide a full declaration for each of the class's abstract methods.**

The `StatelessWidget` class declaration contains the following line:

```
Widget build(BuildContext context);
```

Because of this, the `App0501` class in [Listing 5-1](#) must contain a full `build` method declaration. What's more, the declaration must specify a parameter of type `BuildContext`. Sure enough, the `build` method belonging to `App0501` does the job:

```
Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
  return MaterialApp(  
    home: MyHomePage(),  
  );  
}
```

With a fully defined `build` method, the `App0501` class isn't abstract. That's good because, near the top of [Listing 5-1](#), there's a line containing an `App0501()` constructor call.

A typical traffic light's state changes every 30 seconds or every few minutes, and thus, the state of the light gets rebuilt. In the same way, the `build` method that belongs (indirectly) to a stateful widget gets called over and over again during the run of a program. That's what stateful widgets are for. They're nimble things whose appearance can easily change. In contrast, a stateless widget is like the pole of a traffic light. It's a rigid structure meant for one-time use.

## ***Pay no attention to the framework behind the curtain***

A program that displays buttons and other nice-looking things has a *graphical user interface*. Such an interface is commonly called a *GUI* (pronounced “goo-ey,” as in “This peanut butter is really gooey”). In many GUI programs, things happen behind the scenes. While your app's code runs, lots of other code runs in the background. When you run a Flutter app, code that was written by the creators of Flutter runs constantly to support your own app's code. This background support code belongs to the *Flutter framework*.

[Listing 5-1](#) has declarations for functions named `main`, `build`, `createState`, `_getNewText`, and `_changeText`, but the code in [Listing 5-1](#) doesn't call any of these functions. Instead, Flutter's framework code calls these functions when a device runs the app.

Here's a blow-by-blow description:

- » **The Dart language calls the `main` function when the code in [Listing 5-1](#) starts running.**

The `main` function constructs an instance of `App0501` and calls `runApp` to get things going. Then ...

- » **The Flutter framework calls the `App0501` instance's `build` function.**

The `build` function constructs an instance of `MyHomePage`. Then ...

- » **The Flutter framework calls the `MyHomePage` instance's `createState` function.**

The `createState` function constructs an instance of `_myHomePageState`. Then ...

- » **The Flutter framework calls the `_myHomePageState` instance's `build` function.**

The `build` function constructs a `Scaffold` containing a `Center` with a `Text` widget and a `FloatingActionButton` widget.

To understand the `Text` widget's constructor, look at a few lines of code:

```
String _pressedOrNot = "You haven't pressed the
```

```
button.";  
  
// Later in the listing ...  
  
    child: Text(  
        _pressedOrNot,  
    ),
```

Initially, the value of the `_pressedOrNot` variable is "You haven't pressed the button." So, when the app starts running, the `Text` widget obediently displays "You haven't pressed the button."

But the floating action button's code is a different story.

```
void _changeText() {  
    setState(_getNewText);  
}  
  
void _getNewText() {  
    _pressedOrNot = "You've pressed the button.";  
}  
  
// Later in the listing ...  
  
    floatingActionButton:  
    FloatingActionButton(  
        onPressed: _changeText,  
    )
```

The constructor for the `FloatingActionButton` has an `onPressed` parameter, and the value of that parameter is `_changeText`. What's that all about?

The `onPressed` parameter tells Flutter "If and when the user presses the button, have the device call the `_changeText` function." In fact, a lot of stuff happens when the user presses the floating action button. In the next few sections, you see

some of the details.

## ***The big event***

In GUI programming, an *event* is something that happens — something that may require a response of some kind. The press of a button is an example of an event. Other examples of events include an incoming phone call, the movement of a device to a new GPS location, or the fact that one app needs information from another app.

An *event handler* is a function that's called when an event occurs. In [Listing 5-1](#), the `_changeText` function is a handler for the button's `onPressed` event. In and of itself, the code `onPressed: _changeText` doesn't call the `_changeText` function. Instead, that code *registers the function `_changeText` as the official handler for floating action button presses*.



**REMEMBER** A call to the `_changeText` function would look like this: `_changeText()`. The call would end with open and close parentheses. The code `onPressed: _changeText`, with no parentheses, doesn't call the `_changeText` function. That code tells the device to remember that the name of the button's `onPressed` event handler is `_changeText`. The device uses this information when, and only when, the user presses the button.

## **Call me back**

A phone rings four times. No one answers, but I hear a recorded announcement.

“This is Steve Hayes — executive editor at John Wiley and Sons. I’m sorry that I’m not here to take your call. Please leave a message, and I’ll get back to you as soon as I can.” <beep>

“Hello, Steve. This is Barry. The *Flutter For Dummies* manuscript is coming along nicely, but it’s going to be several months late. Please call me so we can discuss a new timetable. Don’t call me at my regular phone number. Instead, call me at my hotel in Taha’ā, French Polynesia. The number is +689 49 55 55 55. Bye!”

My phone number in Taha’ā is a callback number. In the same way, the functions `_changeText` and `_getNewText` in [Listing 5-1](#) are *callbacks*. The line

```
onPressed: _changeText
```

tells the framework, “Call me back by calling my `_changeText` function.” And the line

```
setState(_getNewText)
```

tells the framework “Call me back by calling my `_getNewText` function.”

## **Callbacks are useful**

You may have written programs that have no callbacks. When your program starts running, the system executes the first line of code, and keeps executing instructions until it reaches the

last line of code. Everything runs as planned from start to finish. (Well, in the best of circumstances, everything runs as planned.)

A callback adds an element of uncertainty to a program. When will an event take place? When will a function be called? Where's the code that calls the function? Programs with callbacks are more difficult to understand than programs with no callbacks.

Why do you need callbacks? Can you get away without having them? To help answer this question, think about your common, everyday alarm clock. Before going to sleep, you tell the alarm clock to send sound to your ears (a callback) when the 9 A.m. event happens:

```
on9am: _rattleMyEarDrums,
```

If you didn't rely on a callback, you'd have to keep track of the time all night on your own. Like Bart and Lisa Simpson in the back seat of a car, you'd repeatedly be asking, "Is it 9 A.m. yet? Is it 9 A.m. yet? Is it 9 A.m. yet?" You certainly wouldn't get a good night's sleep. By the same token, if a Flutter program had to check every hundred milliseconds for a recent press of the button, there wouldn't be much time for the program to get anything else done. That's why you need callbacks in Flutter programs.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Programming with callbacks is called *event driven programming*. If a program doesn't use callbacks and, instead, repeatedly checks for button presses and other such things, that program is *polling*. In some situations, polling is unavoidable. But when event driven programming is possible, it's far superior to polling.

### ***The outline of the code***

One good way to look at code is to squint so that most of it's blurry and unreadable. The part that you can still read is the important part. [Figure 5-5](#) contains my mostly blurry version of some code in [Listing 5-1](#).

```
class _MyHomePageState extends State {
  String _pressedOrNot = "You haven't pressed the button.";

  void _changeText() {
    setState(_getNewText); ← ② _changeText calls setState.
  } ← Behind the scenes, setState calls _getNewText.

  void _getNewText() { ← ③ _getNewText changes something
    _pressedOrNot = "You've pressed the button."; ← about the home page's state.
  }

  Widget build(BuildContext context) { ← ④ Behind the scenes, setState calls
    return Scaffold( ← build which redraws the home page.
      body: Center(
        child: Text(
          _pressedOrNot,
        ),
      ),
      floatingActionButton: FloatingActionButton(
        onPressed: _changeText, ← ① This line registers _changeText as the
      ), ← callback function for a button press event.
    );
}
```

**FIGURE 5-5:** What to look for in [Listing 5-1](#).

According to [Figure 5-5](#), this is the state management strategy in [Listing 5-1](#):

1. Register `_changeText` as a callback function and wait for the user to press the floating action button.

When, at last, the user presses the floating action button, ...

2. Have `_changeText` call `setState`, and pass `_getNewText` as the one-and-only parameter in the `setState` function call.

The `setState` function calls `_getNewText`. When it does, ...

3. The `_getNewText` function does whatever it has to do with some text.

The `setState` function also gets the Flutter framework to call `build`. When it does, ...

4. The stuff on the user's screen is rebuilt.

The rebuilt screen displays the new text.

There's nothing special about the state management strategy in [Listing 5-1](#). You can copy-and-paste this strategy into many other programs. [Figure 5-6](#) shows you the general idea.

```
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
  blah, blah, blah, blamity blah, blah, blah  
  
  void _handlerFunction() { ←  
    setState(_getNewInfo); ←  
  } ← ② handlerFunction calls setState.  
  
  void _getNewInfo() { ←  
    blah, blah, blah, don't read this ←  
  } ← ③ _getNewInfo changes something  
        about the home page's state.  
  
  Widget build(BuildContext context) { ←  
    send email if ←  
    you've noticed ←  
    that I've ←  
    changed this text, ←  
  } ← ④ Behind the scenes, setState calls  
        build, which redraws the home page.  
  } ←  
  } ← ① This line registers _handlerFunction as  
        the callback function for a certain kind of event.
```

**FIGURE 5-6:** What to look for in many Flutter programs.

According to [Figure 5-6](#), these steps form a state management strategy:

1. Register a function as a callback function for an event and wait for that event to take place.

In [Figure 5-6](#), the name of the callback function is `_handlerFunction`. Like all such functions, the `_handlerFunction` takes no parameters and returns `void`.

When, at last, the event takes place, ...

2. Have the callback function call `setState` and pass another function as the one-and-only parameter in the `setState` function call.

In [Figure 5-6](#), the name of this other function is `_getNewInfo`. Like all such functions, the `_getNewInfo` function takes no parameters and returns `void`.

The `setState` function calls `_getNewInfo` (or whatever

name you've used, other than `_getNewInfo`). When it does, ...

3. The `_getNewInfo` function changes something about the state of a widget.

The `setState` function also gets the Flutter framework to call `build`. When it does, ...

4. The stuff on the user's screen is rebuilt.

The rebuilt screen displays the widget in its new state.

And so it goes.

## **C'mon, what really happens?**

When you run a program that has a graphical user interface, lots of stuff happens behind the scenes. If you want, you can look at the framework's code, but that code can be quite complex. Besides, with any decent framework, you shouldn't have to read the framework's own code. You should be able to call the framework's functions and constructors by knowing only the stuff in the framework's documentation.

I know for sure that, when [Listing 5-1](#) runs, the `setState` call results in a call to `_getNewText`. I know this because, when I comment out the `setState` call, the text doesn't change. But, I confess, I'm never completely comfortable with any GUI framework's magic. I want some sense of the framework's inner mechanisms, even if it's only a rough outline. (I'm the same way with everything. I'm not sure that the light goes out when I close the refrigerator door.)

# WHAT TO DO WHEN YOU CALL setState

Try this experiment: Modify the `_changeText` function in [Listing 5-1](#) this way:

```
void _changeText() {  
    _getNewText();  
    setState(_doNothing);  
}  
  
void _doNothing() {}
```

Move the reference to `_getNewText` outside of the `setState` function. After this move, the change of text happens before the call to `setState`, so `setState` doesn't have to call `_getNewText`. Of course, you still have to feed `setState` a function to call, so you feed it the `_doNothing` function. That `_doNothing` function keeps `setState` busy while it prepares to call the `build` method.

Does the modified code work? In this chapter's example, it does. But, in general, a change of this kind is a bad idea. Putting `_getNewText` inside the `setState` call ensures that the assignment to `_pressedOrNot` and the call to `build` happen together. In a more complicated program, the call to `build` might be delayed, and the results can be *strange*.

Here's another thing to consider: In [Listing 5-1](#), the `_getNewText` function contains one simple assignment statement. But imagine an app that does a long, time-consuming calculation before displaying that calculation's result. The update of the screen comes in these three parts:

1. Do the calculation.
2. Change the text to be displayed so that it contains the calculation's result.
3. Have the framework call `build` to refresh the display.

In that case, Flutter experts recommend the following division of labor:

- Do the long, time-consuming calculation before the call to `setState`.
- Do the change of text in a parameter when you call `setState`.

In other words, keep the code that does heavy lifting outside the `setState` call, but put the code that changes the state's values inside the `setState` call. That's good advice.

To that end, I present [Figure 5-7](#). The figure summarizes the description of event handling in the previous few sections. It illustrates some of the action in [Listing 5-1](#), including a capsule summary of the code in the `setState` function. Make no mistake: [Figure 5-7](#) is an oversimplified view of what happens when Flutter handles an event, but you might find the figure useful. I learned some things just by drawing the figure.

**Listing 5-1**

```
class _MyHomePageState extends State<MyHomePage> {
    String _pressedOrNot = "You haven't pressed the button.";
    void _changeText() {
        setState(_getNewText);
    }
    void _getNewText() {
        _pressedOrNot = "You've pressed the button.";
    }
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        // I've omitted some
        // code here.
        body: Center(
            child: Text(
                _pressedOrNot,
            ),
        ),
        floatingActionButton: FloatingActionButton(
            onPressed: _changeText,
        );
    }
}
```

**Inside the Flutter Framework**

③ ... the framework calls `_changeText`.

⑤ The name `aFunction` becomes a nickname for `_getNewText`.

```
void setState(VoidCallback aFunction) {
    ⑥ The setState function calls aFunction,
    which is _getNewText.
    aFunction();
}
⑧ The setState function calls build indirectly.
build();
}
```

⑨ When it's rebuilt, the Text  
widget displays the new  
value of `_pressedOrNot`.

① Tell the framework to remember  
the name `_changeText`.

② When the user presses the  
floating action button ...

**FIGURE 5-7:** Flutter responds to the press of a button.

## *Enhancing Your App*

The code in Listing 5-1 is a simplified version of Android Studio’s starter app. That’s nice, but maybe you want to know more about the starter app. To that end, Listing 5-2 includes a few more features — features that enhance the look and behavior of the simple Flutter demo program.

### **LISTING 5-2 Inching Toward Android Studio’s Starter App**

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
```

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return MaterialApp(  
            title: 'Flutter Demo',  
            theme: ThemeData(  
                primarySwatch: Colors.blue,  
            ),  
            home: MyHomePage(),  
        );  
    }  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    @override  
    _MyHomePageState createState() =>  
    _MyHomePageState();  
}  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
    int _counter = 0;  
  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        setState(() {  
            _counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return Scaffold(  
            appBar: AppBar(  
                title: Text("Listing 5-2"),  
            ),  
            body: Center(  
                child: Column(  
                    mainAxisAlignment:  
MainAxisAlignment.center,  
                    children: <Widget>[
```

```
        Text(
            'You have pushed the button this
many times:',
        ),
        Text(
            '$_counter',
            style:
Theme.of(context).textTheme.display1,
        ),
    ],
),
),
),
floatingActionButton:
FloatingActionButton(
    onPressed: _incrementCounter,
    tooltip: 'Increment',
    child: Icon(Icons.add),
),
);
}
}
```

[Figures 5-8](#) and [5-9](#) show a run of the code in [Listing 5-2](#).  
[Figure 5-8](#) is what you see when the app starts running, and  
[Figure 5-9](#) is what you see after one click of the floating action button. On subsequent clicks, you see the numbers 2, 3, 4, and so on.

You have pushed the button this many times:

0



FIGURE 5-8: Before the first button press.

You have pushed the button this many times:

1



### **FIGURE 5-9:** After the first button press.

Whenever the user clicks the floating action button, the number on the screen increases by 1. To make this happen, [Listing 5-2](#) has three references to the variable named `_counter`. [Figure 5-10](#) illustrates the role of the `_counter` variable in the running of the app.

The app's `Text` widget displays the value of the `_counter` variable. So, when the app starts running, the `Text` widget displays 0. When the user first presses the floating action button and the Flutter framework calls `setState`, the `_counter` variable becomes 1. So, the number 1 appears in the center of the app's screen. When the user presses the action button again, `_counter` becomes 2, and so on.

## ***More parameters, please***

[Listing 5-2](#) introduces some tried-and-true constructor parameters. For example, the `MaterialApp` constructor has `title` and `theme` parameters.

- » **The title (in this example, `Flutter Demo`) appears only on Android phones, and only when the user conjures up the Recent Apps list.**
- » **The value of theme is a `ThemeData` instance (thus, the use of the `ThemeData` constructor in [Listing 5-2](#)).**



```
class _MyHomePageState extends State<MyHomePage> {
    int _counter = 0;

    void _incrementCounter() {
        setState(() {
            _counter++;
        });
    }

    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Scaffold(
            // Some code belongs here
            body: Center(
                child: Text(
                    '$_counter',
                    style: Theme.of(context).textTheme.displayLarge,
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

**FIGURE 5-10:** Updating the Text widget.

In the world of app design, themes are vitally important. A *theme* is a bunch of choices that apply to all parts of an app. For example, “Use the Roboto font for all elements that aren’t related to accessibility” is a choice, and that choice can be part of a theme.

The choice made in [Listing 5-2](#) is “Use the blue color swatch throughout the app.” A *swatch* is a bunch of similar colors — variations on a single color that can be used throughout the app. The Colors.blue swatch contains ten shades of blue, ranging from very light to very dark. (For a look at some pretty swatches, see <https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/material/Colors.html>)

[class.html](#).)

As an experiment, run the code in [Listing 5-2](#), and then change `Colors.blue` to `Colors.deepOrange` or `Colors.blueGrey`. When you save the change, all elements in the app suddenly look different. That's cool! You don't have to specify each widget's color. The theme maintains a consistent look among all widgets on the screen. For a big app with more than one page, the theme maintains a consistent look from one page to another. This helps the user understand the flow of elements in the app.

In [Listing 5-2](#), a `Text` widget's `style` parameter uses a roundabout way to get a `TextStyle` instance. The code `Theme.of(context).textTheme.display1` represents a `TextStyle` with large text size. [Figure 5-11](#) shows you the options that are available when you use `Theme.of(context).textTheme`.

display1  
display2  
display3

# display4

**title**  
**subtitle**  
**headline**  
**subhead**  
**body1**  
**body2**  
**caption**  
**button**  
**overline**

**FIGURE 5-11:** Flutter's TextTheme styles.



**WARNING** A particular style may be too large for the screens on some phones. For example, to create [Figure 5-11](#), I ran an emulator with a Pixel 3 XL virtual device. But with a plain old Pixel 3 in portrait mode, the word *display4* is too large for the width of the screen. The digit 4 appears on a line of its own.

As it is with the `MaterialApp` theme, the notion of a text theme is mighty handy. When you rely on Flutter's `Theme.of(context).textTheme` values, you provide a uniform look for all the text elements in your app. You can also take comfort in the fact that you're using standard values — nice-looking values chosen by professional app designers.



#### ON THE

**WEB** Names like `display1` in the Flutter API don't correspond exactly to the names in Google's Material Design specifications, and I suspect that the options available in Flutter's API will change soon. For more on the Material Design specs, visit this page:

<https://material.io/design/typography/#>

Finally, the floating action button in [Listing 5-2](#) has `tooltip` and `child` parameters.

- » The `tooltip` string shows up when a user long-presses the button.

When you touch the screen and keep your finger in the same place for a second or two, you're *long-pressing* that part of the screen. The app in [Listing 5-2](#) displays the word `Increment` whenever the user long-presses the floating action button.

- » For the button's child, you construct an `Icon` instance.

The `Icon` instance displays a tiny image from Flutter's `Icons` class; namely, the `Icons.add` image. Sure enough, that image is a plus sign. (Refer to [Figures 5-8](#) and [5-9](#).)



ON THE

WEB For a list of images in Flutter's `Icons` class, visit

[https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/material/Icons\\_class.html](https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/material/Icons_class.html)

You can read more about parameters in [Listing 5-2](#) and

discover other useful parameters by visiting Flutter's documentation pages. For a brief introduction to those pages, refer to [Chapter 3](#).

## The `override` annotation

The line `@override`, which appears several times in [Listing 5-2](#), is called an *annotation*. In Dart, an annotation begins with the at-sign (@).

A statement, such as `_pressedOrNot = "You've pressed the button."`, tells Dart what to do during the run of a program. But an annotation is different. An annotation tells Dart something *about* part of a Dart program. An `@override` annotation reminds Dart that the class you're extending has a matching declaration.

For example, consider the following code in [Listing 5-2](#):

```
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
  @override  
  Widget build(BuildContext context) {
```

The line `@override` says “The `StatelessWidget` class, which this `App0502` class extends, has its own `build(BuildContext context)` method declaration.” And indeed, according to this chapter’s earlier sidebar “[I’m talking to you, stateless widget — you must have a build method!](#)” the `StatelessWidget` class in the Flutter API code has a `build(BuildContext context)` method with no body. It all works out nicely.

[Listing 5-2](#) has `@override` annotations, but [Listing 5-1](#) doesn’t. Look at that! You can get away without having `@override` annotations! So, why bother having them?

The answer is “safety.” The more information you give Dart about your code, the less likely it is that Dart will let you do something wrong. If you make a mistake and declare your `build` method incorrectly, Dart might warn you. “Hey! You said that you intend to override the `build` method that’s declared in the `StatelessWidget` class, but your new `build` method doesn’t do that correctly. Fix it, my friend!”



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** You can make Dart warn you about methods that don’t match with their `@override` annotations. For details, visit <https://dart.dev/guides/language/analysis-options>.

## *What does <Widget> mean?*

In [Listing 5-2](#), the column’s list of children starts with some extra stuff:

```
children: <Widget>[
  Text(
    'You have pushed the button this many
times:',
  ),
  Text(
    '${_counter}',
    style:
      Theme.of(context).textTheme.display1,
  ),
```

The `<Widget>` word, with its surrounding angle brackets, is called a *generic*, and a list that starts with a generic is called a *parameterized list*. In [Listing 5-2](#), the `<Widget>` generic tells Dart that each of the list's values is, in one way or another, a `Widget`. According to [Chapter 3](#), every instance of the `Text` class is an instance of the `Widget` class, so the `<Widget>` generic isn't lying.

In many situations, the use of generics is a safety issue. Consider the following two lines of code:

```
var words1 = ["Hello", "Goodbye", 1108];
// No error message
var words2 = <String>["Hello", "Goodbye",
1108]; // Error message!
```

You may plan to fill your list with `String` values, but when you declare `words1` and `words2`, you accidentally include the `int` value `1108`. The `words1` list isn't parameterized, so Dart doesn't catch the error. But the `words2` list is parameterized with the `<String>` generic, so Dart catches the mistake and refuses to run the code. An error message says `The element type 'int' can't be assigned to the list type 'String'`. To this, you should respond, “Good catch, Dart. Thank you very much.”

## Anonymous functions

In the Dart programming language, some functions don't have names. Take a look at the following code:

```
void _incrementCounter() {
  setState(_addOne);
}
```

```
void _addOne() {  
    _counter++;  
}
```

Imagine that your app contains no other references to `_addOne`. In that case, you've made up the name `_addOne` and used the name only once in your app. Why bother giving something a name if you'll be using the name only once? "Let's give this ear of corn the name 'sinkadillie'. And now, let's eat sinkadillie."

To create a function with no name, you remove the name. If the function's header has a return type, you remove that too. So, for example,

```
void _addOne() {  
    _counter++;  
}
```

becomes

```
() {  
    _counter++;  
}
```

When you make this be the parameter for the `setState` function call, it looks like this:

```
void _incrementCounter() {  
    setState(() {  
        _counter++;  
    });  
}
```

# CONFRONTING THE GREAT VOID

Take a nostalgic look at some code from the beginning of this chapter. It's in [Listing 5-1](#).

```
void _changeText() {  
    setState(_getNewText);  
}
```

And later, in [Listing 5-1](#):

```
floatingActionButton:  
    FloatingActionButton(  
        onPressed: _changeText,  
    ))
```

The button press triggers a call to `_changeText`, and the `_changeText` function calls `setState(_getNewText)`. Why not eliminate the middleman and have `onPressed` point directly to `setState(_getNewText)`? The resulting code would look something like this:

```
floatingActionButton:  
    FloatingActionButton(  
        onPressed: setState(_getNewText),  
        // This doesn't work.  
    ))
```

When you write this code, an error message says, "The expression here has a type of 'void' and, therefore, can't be used." Flutter wants the `onPressed` parameter to be a function, but the expression `setState(_getNewText)` isn't a function. It's a call to `setState`, and a call to `setState` returns `void`. (See this sidebar's first figure.)

```
 onPressed: _changeText,
```



The type of this expression is  
VoidCallback. That's good!

```
 onPressed: setState(_getNewText),
```



The type of this expression is void  
because setState's return type is  
void. That's bad.

A `VoidCallback` function is a function that takes no arguments and has the return type `void`. A common reason for creating a `VoidCallback` function is ... well ... to call a function back. Flutter wants the `onPressed` parameter to be a `VoidCallback` function, and the `_changeText` function fulfills the criteria for being a `VoidCallback` function. So, in [Listing 5-1](#), the code `onPressed: _changeText` is fine and dandy.

But `setState(_getNewText)` isn't a `VoidCallback`. No, `setState(_getNewText)` is a plain old `void`. So the code `onPressed: setState(_getNewText)` falls flat on its face.

How can you fix the problem? You can revert to the original [Listing 5-1](#) code, or you can save the day by using yet another anonymous function. All you do is add `( ) =>` before the reference to `setState`, like so:

```
floatingActionButton:  
    FloatingActionButton(  
        onPressed: () => setState(_getNewText),  
    )
```

This sidebar's second figure describes the miraculous change that takes place when you add a few characters to your code. What was formerly a call to `setState` becomes a `VoidCallback`, and everyone is happy. Most importantly, Dart is happy. Your program runs correctly.

The diagram illustrates the transformation of the `onPressed` callback. It starts with the original code: `onPressed: () => setState(_getNewText),`. A bracket under the entire expression is annotated with "Creates a function with no parameters". Another bracket under the `>` symbol is annotated with "A call to setState returns void.". A final bracket under the entire expression is annotated with "The type of this expression is VoidCallback. That's good!".

```
onPressed: () => setState(_getNewText),  
          ^-----^  
          |     |  
Creates a   A call to  
function with setState  
no parameters      returns void.  
          ^-----^  
          |  
The type of this expression is  
VoidCallback. That's good!
```

That's what you have in [Listing 5-2](#).

A function with no name is called an *anonymous function*. When an anonymous function contains more than one statement, those statements must be enclosed in curly braces. But if the function contains only one statement, you can use fat arrow notation. For example, in [Listing 5-2](#), the following code would work just fine:

```
void _incrementCounter() {  
    setState(() => _counter++);  
}
```

## What belongs where

In [Listing 5-2](#), the `_counter` variable's declaration is inside the `_MyHomePageState` class but outside of that class's `_incrementCounter` and `build` methods. A variable of this kind is called an *instance variable* or a *field*. (It depends on whom you ask.)

Why did I declare the `_counter` variable in that particular place? Why not put the declaration somewhere else in the code? I could write a whole chapter to answer the question in detail, but you don't want to read all that, and I certainly don't want to write it. Instead, I suggest some experiments for you to try:

1. Starting with the code in [Listing 5-2](#), add a reference to `_counter` inside the `MyHomePage` class. (See [Figure 5-12](#).)

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Blah, blah, blah ...  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    @override  
    _MyHomePageState createState() => _MyHomePageState();  
    counter = 86; // This line is incorrect.  
}  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
    int _counter = 0;  
  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        setState(() {  
            counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        // Yada, yada ...  
    }  
}
```

**FIGURE 5-12:** References to the boldface `_counter` variable are valid only inside the grey box.

Android Studio marks this new reference with a jagged red underline. The underline shames you into admitting that this additional reference was a bad idea. You've declared the `_counter` variable in the `_MyHomePageState` class, but you're trying to reference the variable in a different class; namely, the `MyHomePage` class.

Whenever you declare a variable inside of a class, that variable is *local* to the class. You can't refer to that variable outside the class. In particular, you can't refer to that variable inside a different class.



### CROSS

**REFERENCE** Don't you hate it when authors contradict themselves? There *is* a way to refer to a variable outside of its class's code. I cover it in detail in [Chapter 7](#).

2. Remove the reference to `_counter` that you added in Step 1. Then move the declaration of `_counter` to the end of the `_MyHomePageState` class. (See [Figure 5-13](#).)

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Blah, blah, blah ...  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    // Yada, yada ...  
}  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        setState(() {  
            _counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        // Whatever ...  
    }  
  
    int _counter = 0;  
}
```

**FIGURE 5-13:** References to the boldface `_counter` variable are valid inside the grey box.

Near the start of the `_MyHomePageState` class, you do `_counter++`. But you don't declare the `_counter` variable until the end of the `_MyHomePageState` class. Nevertheless, the program runs correctly. The moral of this story is, you don't have to declare a variable before you refer to that variable. Nice!

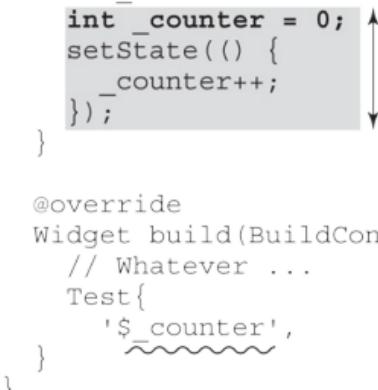
### 3. Move the declaration of `_counter` so that it's inside

**the body of the `_incrementCounter` function. (See [Figure 5-14](#).)**

When you do, you see an error marker on the occurrence of `_counter` in the `build` function. You've declared the `_counter` variable inside the `_incrementCounter` function, but you're trying to reference that variable in a different function; namely, the `build` function.

Whenever you declare a variable inside a function, that variable is local to the function. You can't refer to that variable outside the function. In particular, you can't refer to that variable inside a different function.

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Blah, blah, blah ...  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    // Yada, yada ...  
}  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        int _counter = 0;  
        setState(() {  
            _counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        // Whatever ...  
        Test{  
            '$_counter',  
        }  
    }  
}
```



**FIGURE 5-14:** References to the boldface `_counter` variable are valid only inside the grey box.

4. **Keep the declaration of `_counter` inside the `_incrementCounter` function, and add another `_counter` declaration inside the `build` function. Initialize the `build` function's `_counter` variable to 99. (See [Figure 5-15](#).)**

When you do this, the error message from Step 3 goes away. So the code is correct. Right?

*No! The code isn't correct.* When you run the code, the number in the center of the device is 99, and its value never changes. Pressing the floating action button has no effect. What's going on?

With this revised code, you have two different `_counter` variables — one that's local to the `_incrementCounter` function and another that's local to the `build` function. The statement `_counter++` adds 1 to one of these `_counter` variables, but it doesn't add 1 to the other `_counter` variable. It's like having two people named Barry Burd — one living in New Jersey and the other in California. If you add a dollar to one of their bank accounts, the other person doesn't automatically get an additional dollar.

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Blah, blah, blah ...  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    // Yada, yada ...  
}  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        int _counter = 0;  
        setState(() {  
            _counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        int _counter = 99;  
        // Whatever ...  
    }  
}
```

**FIGURE 5-15:** You can refer to one `_counter` variable only in the upper grey region; you can refer to the other `_counter` variable only in the lower grey region.

5. **Have only one `_counter` declaration. Put it just before the start of the `_MyHomePageState` class. (See [Figure 5-16](#).)**

After making this change, the editor doesn't display any error markers. Maybe you click the Run icon, anticipating bad news. Either the app doesn't run, or it runs and behaves badly. But, lo and behold, the app

runs correctly!

A declaration that's not inside a class or a function is called a *top-level* declaration, and a top-level name can be referenced anywhere in your program. (Well, almost anywhere. There are some limits. In particular, see the later section "[Names that start with an underscore](#).")

6. **Have two `_counter` variable declarations — one at the top level, and another inside the `_MyHomePageState` class. Initialize the top-level `_counter` to 2873 and the latter `_counter` to 0. (See [Figure 5-17](#).)**

Before testing this version of the code, end the run of any other version. Start this version of the code afresh.

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Blah, blah, blah ...  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    // Yada, yada ...  
}  
  
int _counter = 0;  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        setState(() {  
            _counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        // Whatever ...  
    }  
}
```

**FIGURE 5-16:** Use a top-level name anywhere in your .dart file.

When this modified app starts running, the number in the center of the screen is 0, not 2873. The top-level declaration of `_counter` has no effect because it's shadowed by the declaration in the `_MyHomePageState` class.

The `_counter` declaration in the `_MyHomePageState` class applies to the code inside the `_MyHomePageState` class. The top-level `_counter` declaration applies everywhere else in this file's code.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** This section is all about classes, methods, and variables. The section describes an instance variable as a variable whose declaration is inside of a class, but not inside any of the class's methods. That's *almost* a correct description of an instance variable. To be precise, an instance variable's declaration is one that doesn't contain the word `static` @@ a word that you encounter in [Chapters 7](#) and [8](#). Until you read [Chapters 7](#) and [8](#), don't worry about it.

## ***Names that start with an underscore***

Someday soon, when you're a big-shot Flutter developer, you'll create a large, complicated app that involves several different `.dart` files. A file's `import` statements will make code from one file available for use in another file. But how does this work? Are there any restrictions? [Figure 5-18](#) says it all.

```
void main() => runApp(App0502());  
  
class App0502 extends StatelessWidget {  
    // Blah, blah, blah ...  
}  
  
class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {  
    // Yada, yada ...  
}  
  
int _counter = 2873;  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends State {  
    int _counter = 0;  
  
    void _incrementCounter() {  
        setState(() {  
            counter++;  
        });  
    }  
  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        // Whatever ...  
    }  
}  
  
// What if there's more code after the  
// _MyHomePageState class declaration?
```

2873

0

2873

**FIGURE 5.17:** The Shadow knows!

<code>one_file.dart</code>	<code>another_file.dart</code>
<pre>1 import 'package:flutter/material.dart'; ✓ 2 3 void main() =&gt; runApp(MyApp()); 4 5 var _number = 50; 6 var amount = 10; 7 8 class MyApp extends StatelessWidget { 9   @override 10  Widget build(BuildContext context) { 11    return MaterialApp(</pre>	<pre>1 import 'one_file.dart'; 2 3 4 var num = _number; 5 var amnt = amount; 6 7</pre>

**FIGURE 5-18:** “I got plenty numbers left.” (Google it.)

A variable or function whose name begins with an underscore (\_) is local to the file in which it’s declared and can’t be referenced in other .dart files. All other names can be imported and shared among all the files in an application. In [Figure 5-18](#), the \_number variable can be used only in one\_file.dart. But, because of an import statement, the amount variable is available in both one\_file.dart and another\_file.dart.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** If you’re used to writing code in languages like Java, forget about access modifiers such as public and private. The Dart language doesn’t have those things.

## TOP-LEVEL NAMES AREN'T ALWAYS BEST

In Step 5 of this section's instructions, you declare `_counter` at the top level, and the program runs without a hitch. If it's okay to declare `_counter` at the top level, why don't you do that in [Listing 5-2](#)? Well, you should expect more from a program than that it simply runs correctly. In addition to running correctly, a good program is sturdy. The program doesn't break when someone changes a bit of code.

In [Listing 5-2](#), the only use of the `_counter` variable is inside the `_MyHomePageState` class. A programmer who's working on the `_MyHomePageState` class's code should be able to mess with the `_counter` variable. But other programmers, those who work on other parts of the app, have no need to reference the `_counter` variable. By keeping access to `_counter` inside the `_MyHomePageState` class, you're protecting the variable from accidental misuse by programmers who don't need to reference it. (Object-oriented programmers call this *encapsulation*.)

The program in [Listing 5-2](#) isn't a large, industrial-strength app. So, in that program, anyone who writes code outside the `_MyHomePageState` class is likely to know all about the code inside the `_MyHomePageState` class. But for real-life applications in which teams of programmers work on different parts of the code, protecting one part of the code from the other parts is important. No, it's not important. It's absolutely essential.

**Remember:** In any program that you write, limit access to variable names and other names as much as you can. Don't declare them at the top level if you don't have to. It's safer that way.

**Whew!**

This is a heavy-duty chapter. If you've spent the evening reading every word of it, you're probably a bit tired. But that's okay. Take a breather. Make yourself a cup of tea. Sit in your easy chair, and relax with a performance of *The Well-Tempered Clavier* (Praeludium 1, BWV 846).

[Chapter 6](#) continues the theme of widgets responding to user actions. In that chapter, you slide sliders, switch switches, drop dropdown lists, and do other fun things. Go for it (but don't forget to unwind a bit first)!

# Chapter 6

## Laying Things Out

---

### IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Putting widgets where you want them
  - » Dealing with common layout problems
  - » Working with various screen sizes
- 

According to folklore, the size of a fish tank determines the sizes of the goldfish in the tank. A goldfish in a small tank can be only one or two inches long, but the same goldfish in a larger tank grows to be ten inches long. It's as if a fish's cells sense the boundaries of the fish's living space, and the cells stop growing when they feel that doing so would be impractical.

Several online resources say that the tank size phenomenon is a myth, but that doesn't stop me from comparing it with Flutter layouts. (Nothing stops me from making comparisons with Flutter layouts.)

In a Flutter layout, widgets are nested inside of other widgets. The outer widget sends a constraint to the inner widget:

*“You can be as wide as you want, as long as your width is between 0 and 400 density-independent pixels.”*

Later on, the inner widget sends its exact height to the outer widget:

*“I’m 200 density-independent pixels wide.”*

The outer widget uses that information to position the inner widget:

*“Because you’re 200 density-independent pixels wide, I’ll position your left edge 100 pixels from my left edge.”*

Of course, this is a simplified version of the true scenario. But it’s a useful starting point for understanding the way Flutter layouts work. Most importantly, this outer/inner communication works its way all along an app’s widget chain.

Imagine having four widgets. Starting from the outermost widget (such as the `Material` widget), call these widgets “great-grandmother”, “grandmother”, “mother”, and “Elsie.” Here’s how Flutter decides how to draw these widgets:

1. Great-grandmother tells grandmother how big she (grandmother) can be.
2. Grandmother tells mother how big she (mother) can be.
3. Mother tells Elsie how big she (Elsie) can be.
4. Elsie decides how big she is and tells mother.
5. Mother determines Elsie’s position, decides how big

she (mother) is, and then tells grandmother.

6. Grandmother determines mother's position, decides how big she (grandmother) is, and then tells great-grandmother.
7. Great-grandmother determines mother's position and then decides how big she (great-grandmother is).

Yes, the details are fuzzy. But it helps to keep this pattern in mind as you read about Flutter layouts.

## *The Big Picture*

[Listings 6-1](#) and [6-2](#) introduce a handful of Flutter layout concepts, and [Figure 6-1](#) shows what you see when you run these listings together.

### **LISTING 6-1 Reuse This Code**

```
// App06Main.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App0602.dart'; // Change this line to
App0605, App0606, and so on.

void main() => runApp(App06Main());

class App06Main extends StatelessWidget {
  @override
  Widget build(BuildContext context) {
    return MaterialApp(
      home: _MyHomePage(),
    );
}
```

```
        }
    }

class _MyHomePage extends StatelessWidget {
    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Material(
            color: Colors.grey[400],
            child: Padding(
                padding: const EdgeInsets.symmetric(
                    horizontal: 20.0,
                ),
                child: buildColumn(context),
            ),
        );
    }

    Widget buildTitleText() {
        return Text(
            "My Pet Shop",
            textScaleFactor: 3.0,
            textAlign: TextAlign.center,
        );
    }

    Widget buildRoundedBox(
        String label,
        {
            double height = 88.0,
        }) {
        return Container(
            height: height,
            width: 88.0,
            alignment: Alignment(0.0, 0.0),
            decoration: BoxDecoration(
                color: Colors.white,
                border: Border.all(color: Colors.black),
                borderRadius: BorderRadius.all(
                    Radius.circular(10.0),
                ),
            ),
            child: Text(

```

```
        label,
        textAlign: TextAlign.center,
    ),
);
}
```

## **LISTING 6-2 A Very Simple Layout**

```
// App0602.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
            buildRoundedBox(
                "Sale Today",
                height: 150.0,
            ),
        ],
    );
}
```

# My Pet Shop

Sale Today

**FIGURE 6-1:** A sale at My Pet Shop.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** The code in [Listing 6-1](#) refers to code in [Listing 6-2](#), and vice versa. As long as these two files are in the same Android Studio project, running the app in [Listing 6-1](#) automatically uses code from [Listing 6-2](#). This works because of the `import` declarations near the top of each of the listings. For info about `import` declarations, refer to [Chapter 4](#).

[Listings 6-1](#) and [6-2](#) illustrate some coding concepts along with a bunch of useful Flutter features. I cover these in the

next several sections.

## *Creating bite-size pieces of code*

In [Listings 6-1](#) and [6-2](#), I create some of the widgets by making method calls.

```
child: buildColumn(context),  
  
// ... And elsewhere, ...  
  
Column(  
    // ... Blah, blah, ...  
    children: <Widget>[  
        buildTitleText(),  
        SizedBox(height: 20.0),  
        buildRoundedBox(  
            // ... Etc.
```

Each method call takes the place of a longer piece of code — one that describes a particular widget in detail. I create these methods because doing so makes the code easier to read and digest. With a glance at [Listing 6-2](#), you can tell that the Column consists of title text, a sized box, and a rounded box. You don't know any of the details until you look at the `buildTitleText` and `buildRoundedBox` method declarations in [Listing 6-1](#), but that's okay. With the code divided into methods this way, you don't lose sight of the app's overall outline.

In the design of good software, planning is essential. But sometimes your plans change. Imagine this scenario: You start writing some code that you believe will be fairly simple. After several minutes (or, sometimes, several hours), you realize that the code has become large and unwieldy. So you decide to divide the code into methods. To do this, you can take advantage of one of Android Studio's handy refactoring

features. Here's how it works:

1. **Start with a constructor call that you want to replace with your own method call.**

For example, you want to replace the `Text` constructor call in the following code snippet:

```
children: <Widget>[
    Text(
        "My Pet Shop",
        textScaleFactor: 3.0,
        textAlign: TextAlign.center,
    ),
    SizedBox(height: 20.0),
```

2. **Place the mouse cursor on the constructor call's name.**

For the snippet in Step 1, click on the word `Text`.

3. **On Android Studio's main menu, select Refactor ⇒ Extract ⇒ Method.**

As a result, Android Studio displays the Extract Method dialog box.

4. **In the Extract Method dialog box, type a name for your new method.**

For a constructor named `Text`, Android Studio suggests the method name `buildText`. But, to create [Listings 6-1](#) and [6-2](#), I made up the name `buildTitleText`.

5. **In the Extract Method dialog box, press Refactor.**

As if by magic, Android Studio adds a new method declaration to your code and replaces the original widget constructor with a call to the method.

The new method's return type is whatever kind of widget your code is trying to construct. For example, starting with the code in Step 1, the method's first two lines might look like this:

```
Text buildTitleText() {  
    return Text(
```

6. **Do yourself a favor and change the type in the method's header to `Widget`.**

```
Widget buildTitleText() {  
    return Text(
```

Every instance of the `Text` class is an instance of the `Widget` class, so this change doesn't do any harm. In addition, the change adds a tiny bit of flexibility that may eventually save you some mental energy. Maybe later, you decide to surround the method's `Text` widget with a `Center` widget.

```
// Baby, you're no good . . .  
Text buildTitleText() {  
    return Center(  
        child: Text(
```

After you make this change, your code is messed up because the header's return type is inaccurate. Yes, every instance of the `Text` class is an instance of the `Widget` class. But, no, an instance of the `Center` class isn't an instance of the `Text` class. Your method returns an instance of `Center`, but the method's header expects the method to return an instance of `Text`. Don't you wish you had changed the first word in the header to `Widget`? Do it sooner rather than later. That way, you won't be distracted when you're concentrating on

making changes in the method's body.

## *Creating a parameter list*

In [Listing 6-1](#), the header of the `buildRoundedBox` declaration looks like this:

```
Widget buildRoundedBox(  
    String label, {  
        double height = 88.0,  
    })
```

The method has two parameters: `label` and `height`.

### » **The `label` parameter is a positional parameter.**

It's a positional parameter because it's not surrounded by curly braces. In a header, all the positional parameters must come before any of the named parameters.

### » **The `height` parameter is a named parameter.**

It's a named parameter because it's surrounded by curly braces.

In a call to this method, you can omit the `height` parameter. When you do, the parameter's default value is 88.0.

With these facts in mind, the following calls to `buildRoundedBox` are both valid:

```
buildRoundedBox(          // Flutter style  
guidelines recommend having a  
    "Flutter",           // trailing  
comma at the end of every list.
```

```
    height: 1000.0,           // It's the
    comma after the height parameter.
)

buildRoundedBox("Flutter") // In the method
header, the height parameter
                                // has the
default value 88.0.
```

Here are some calls that aren't valid:

```
buildRoundedBox(          // In a function
call, all positional parameters
    height: 1000.0,        // must come
before any named parameters.
    "Flutter",
)

buildRoundedBox(
    label: "Flutter",      // The label
parameter is a positional parameter,
    height: 1000.0,        // not a named
parameters.
)

buildRoundedBox(          // The height
parameter is a named parameter,
    "Flutter",            // not a
positional parameter.
    1000.0,
)

buildRoundedBox()         // You can't omit
the label parameter, because
                                // the label
parameter has no default value.
```



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** For info about positional parameters and named parameters, refer to [Chapter 3](#). For the basics on declaring functions, refer to [Chapter 4](#).



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** In [Listing 6-2](#), the declaration of `buildColumn` has a `BuildContext` parameter. You may ask, “What good is this `BuildContext` parameter? The body of the `buildColumn` method makes no reference to this parameter’s value.” For an answer, see the last section of this chapter.

## *Living color*

[Chapter 5](#) introduces Flutter’s `Colors` class with basic things like `Colors.grey` and `Colors.black`. In fact, the `Colors` class provides 12 different shades of grey, 7 shades of black, 28 shades of blue, and a similar variety for other colors. For example, the shades of grey are named `Colors.grey[50]` (the lightest), `Colors.grey[100]`, `Colors.grey[200]`, `Colors.grey[300]`, and so on, up to `Colors.grey[900]` (the

darkest). You can't put arbitrary numbers inside the brackets, so things like `Colors.grey[101]` and `Colors.grey[350]` simply don't exist. But one shade — `Colors.grey[500]` — is special. You can abbreviate `Colors.grey[500]` by writing `Colors.grey` without having a number in brackets.

If you want extra-fine control over the look of your app, you can use Flutter's `Color.fromRGBO` constructor. (That's `Color` singular, as opposed to `Colors` plural.) The letters `RGB0` stand for Red, Green, Blue, and Opacity. In the constructor, the values of Red, Green, and Blue range from 0 to 255, and the value of Opacity ranges from 0.0 to 1.0. For example, `Color.fromRGBO(255, 0, 0, 1.0)` stands for completely opaque Red. [Table 6-1](#) has some other examples:

## [\*\*TABLE 6-1\*\*](#) Sample Parameters for the `Color.fromRGBO` Constructor

### **Parameter List**

#### **What the Parameter List Means**

`(0, 255, 0, 1.0)`

Green

`(0, 0, 255, 1.0)`

Blue

`(255, 0, 255, 1.0)`

Purple (equal amounts of Red and Blue)

`(0, 0, 0, 1.0)`

Black

`(255, 255, 255, 1.0)`

White

`(190, 190, 190, 1.0)`

Grey (approximately 75% whiteness)

(255, 0, 0, 0.5)

50% transparent Red

(255, 0, 0, 0.0)

Nothing (complete transparency, no matter what the Red, Green, and Blue values are)



ON THE

WEB

To find out about other options for describing colors, visit Flutter's [Color class documentation](#) page:

<https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/dart-ui/Color-class.html>

## *Adding padding*

Flutter's Padding widget puts some empty space between its outermost edge and its child. In [Listing 6-1](#), the code

```
Padding(  
    padding: const EdgeInsets.symmetric(  
        horizontal: 20.0,  
    ),  
    child: buildColumn(context),
```

surrounds the `buildColumn` call with 20.0 units of empty space on the left and the right. (Refer to [Figure 6-1](#).) With no padding, the column would touch the left and right edges of the user's screen, and so would the white Sale Today box

inside the column. That wouldn't look nice.

In Flutter, a line such as `horizontal: 20.0` stands for 20.0 density-independent pixels. A *density-independent pixel (dp)* has no fixed size. Instead, the size of a density-independent pixel depends on the user's hardware. In particular, every inch of the user's screen is roughly 96 dp long. That makes every centimeter approximately 38 pixels long. According to Flutter's official documentation, the rule about having 96 dp per inch "may be inaccurate, sometimes by a significant margin." Run this section's app on your own phone, and you'll see what they mean.

In Flutter, you describe padding of any kind by constructing an `EdgeInsets` object. The `EdgeInsets.symmetric` constructor in [Listing 6-1](#) has one parameter — a `horizontal` parameter. In addition to the `horizontal` parameter, an `EdgeInsets.symmetric` constructor can have a `vertical` parameter, like so:

```
Padding(  
  padding: const EdgeInsets.symmetric(  
    horizontal: 20.0,  
    vertical: 10.0,  
)
```

A `vertical` parameter adds empty space on the top and bottom of the child widget.

[Table 6-2](#) lists some alternatives to the `EdgeInsets.symmetric` constructor.

## [TABLE 6-2](#) `EdgeInsets` Constructor Calls

*Constructor Call*

## **How Much Blank Space Surrounds the Child Widget**

```
EdgeInsets.all(20.0)
```

20.0 dp on all four sides

```
EdgeInsets.only(
```

left: 15.0,

top: 10.0,

```
)
```

15.0 dp on the left

10.0 dp on top

```
EdgeInsets.only(
```

top: 10.0,

right: 15.0,

bottom: 15.0,

```
)
```

10.0 dp on top

15.0 dp on the right

15.0 dp on the bottom

```
EdgeInsets.fromLTRB(
```

5.0,

10.0,

3.0,

2.0,

```
)
```

5.0 dp on the left

10.0 dp on top

3.0 dp on the right

2.0 dp on the bottom

When I started working on the code in [Listing 6-1](#), the listing had no Padding widget. The call to buildColumn was a direct

descendant of the Material widget:

```
return Material(  
    color: Colors.grey[400],  
    child: buildColumn(context),  
)
```

I used the Alt+Enter trick from [Chapter 3](#) to surround the `buildColumn` call with the new `Padding` widget. When I did this, Android Studio also added its own `const EdgeInsets` code. I tinkered with Android Studio's code a bit, but I didn't remove the code's `const` keyword. For the inside story on Dart's `const` keyword, see [Chapter 7](#).



**REMEMBER** The `Padding` widget adds blank space inside of itself. To add space outside of a widget, see the section "[Your friend, the Container widget](#)," later in this chapter.

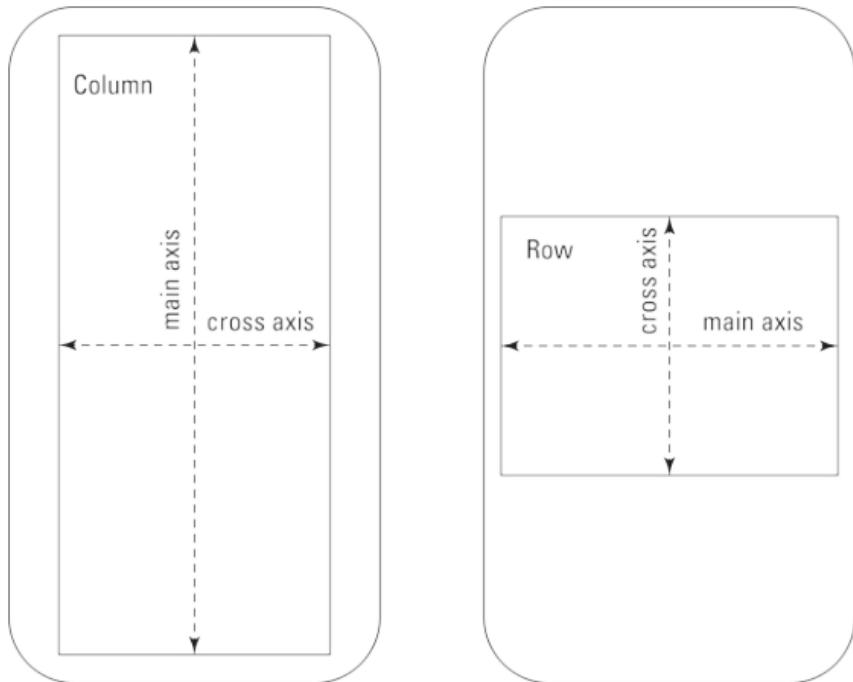
## *Your humble servant, the Column widget*

Think about it: Without Flutter's `Column` widget, you wouldn't be able to position one widget above another. Everything on a user's screen would be squished into one place. The screen would be unreadable, and no one would use Flutter. You wouldn't be reading this book. I wouldn't earn any royalties. What an awful world it would be!

The Column widget in [Listing 6-2](#) has two properties related to alignment:

```
Column(  
    mainAxisAlignment: MainAxisAlignment.center,  
    crossAxisAlignment:  
        CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,  
    // ... And so on.
```

The `mainAxisAlignment` property comes up in [Chapter 3](#). It describes the way children are positioned from the top to the bottom of the column. With `MainAxisAlignment.center`, children gather about halfway down from the top of the screen. (Refer to [Figure 6-1](#).) In contrast, the `crossAxisAlignment` describes how children are situated from side to side within the column. (See [Figure 6-2](#).)



**FIGURE 6-2:** Every Flutter book contains a drawing like this.

A column's `crossAxisAlignment` can make a big difference in the way the column's children appear on the screen. For example, if you comment out the `crossAxisAlignment` line in [Listing 6-2](#), you see the screen shown in [Figure 6-3](#).



**FIGURE 6-3:** When you don't stretch the Sale Today box.

In [Listing 6-2](#), the `CrossAxisAlignment.stretch` value tells the column that its children should fill the entire cross axis. This means that, regardless of the children's explicit width values, children shrink or widen so that they run across the entire column. If you don't believe me, try the following experiment:

- 1. Run the code in [Listing 6-1](#).**

Use the iPhone simulator, the Android emulator, or a real physical phone. Start with the device in portrait mode, as in [Figure 6-1](#).

- 2. Turn the device sideways so that the device is in landscape mode.**

If you're running a virtual device, press Command-

right arrow (on a Mac) or Ctrl+right arrow (on Windows). If you’re running a physical device, turn the darn thing sideways.

### 3. Observe the change in the size of the Sale Today box.

No matter how wide the screen is, the Sale Today box stretches almost all the way across. The `width: 88.0` setting in [Listing 6-1](#) has no effect.

You can read more about axis alignments in the sections that follow.



**TIP** When you turn a device sideways, the device might not switch between portrait and landscape modes. This is true for both physical devices (real phones and tablets) and virtual devices (emulators and simulators). If your device’s orientation refuses to change, try this:

- » On an Android device, in Settings ⇒ Display, turn on Auto Rotate Screen.
- » On an iPhone or iPad, swipe up from the bottom of the screen, and press the button that displays a lock and a circular arrow.

With an emulator or a simulator, you can try turning the

computer monitor sideways, but that probably won't work.

## *The SizedBox widget*

If I planned to live on a desert island and I could bring only seven widgets with me, those seven widgets would be `Column`, `Row`, `SizedBox`, `Container`, `Expanded`, `Spacer`, and `Padding`. (If I could bring only two kinds of food with me, the two kinds of food would be cheeseburgers and chocolate.)

A `SizedBox` is a rectangle that developers use for taking up space. A `SizedBox` has a `width`, a `height`, and possibly a `child`. Very often, only the `width` or the `height` matters.

[Listing 6-2](#) has a `SizedBox` of height 20.0 sitting between the title text and the rounded box. Without the `SizedBox`, there would be no space between the title text and the rounded box.



**TIP** A `Spacer` is like a `SizedBox`, except that a `Spacer` uses `flex` instead of explicit `height` and `width` parameters. For a look at Flutter's `flex` property, see the section "[Flexing some muscles](#)," later in this chapter.

## *Your friend, the Container widget*

In [Listing 6-2](#), the box displaying the words *Sale Today* uses a `Container` widget. A `Container` is a widget that contains something. (That's not surprising.) While the widget is

containing something, it has properties like `height`, `width`, `alignment`, `decoration`, `padding`, and `margin`.

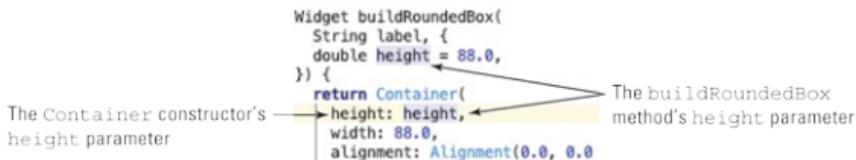
## The height and width parameters

You might be curious about a particular line in [Listing 6-1](#):

```
    return Container(  
        height: height,
```

What could `height: height` possibly mean? The height is what it is? The height is the height is the height?

To find out what's going on, place the cursor on the second occurrence of the word `height` — the one after the colon. When you do, Android Studio highlights that occurrence along with one other. (See [Figure 6-4](#).)



**FIGURE 6-4:** Selecting a name in Android Studio's editor.

Noticeably absent is any highlight on the `height` that's immediately before the colon. [Listing 6-1](#) has two variables named `height`. One is a parameter of `buildRoundedBox`; the other is a parameter of the `Container` constructor. The line

```
    height: height,
```

makes the `Container` parameter have the same value as the `buildRoundedBox` parameter. (The `buildRoundedBox`

parameter gets its value from the call in [Listing 6-2](#).)



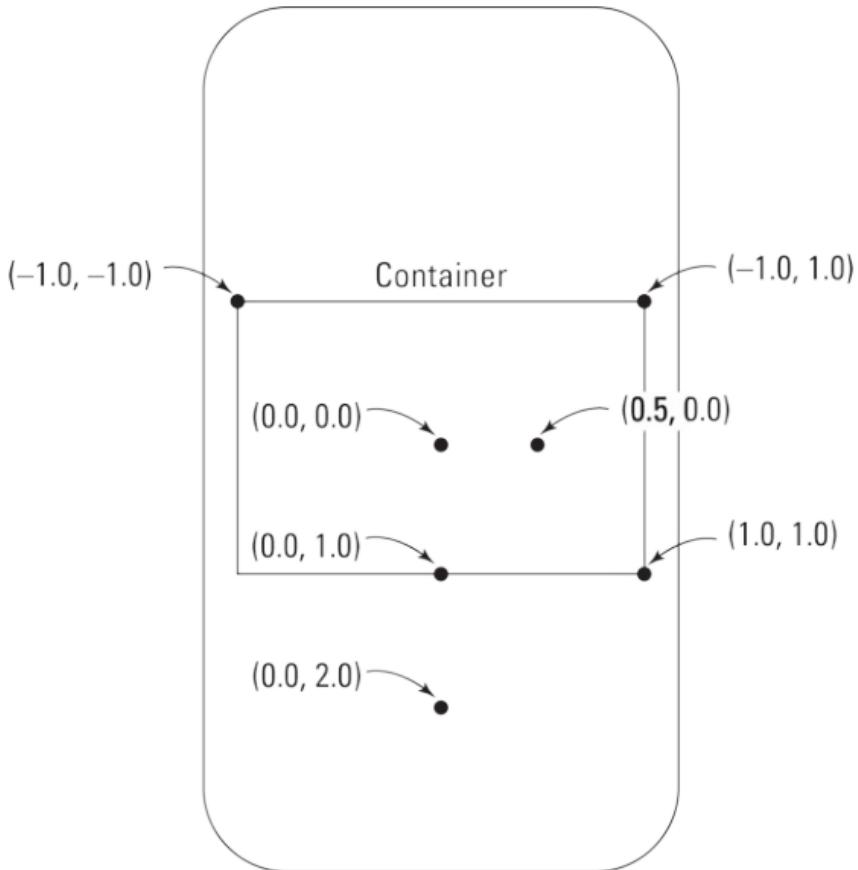
**WARNING** In a Container constructor call, the height and width parameters are suggestions — not absolute sizes. For details, refer to the section “[Your humble servant, the Column widget](#),” earlier in this chapter. And, while you’re at it, check out the section “[Using the Expanded Widget](#),” later in this chapter.

### *The alignment parameter*

To align a child within a Container widget, you don’t use mainAxisAlignment or crossAxisAlignment. Instead, you use the plain old alignment parameter. In [Listing 6-1](#), the line

```
alignment: Alignment(0.0, 0.0)
```

tells Flutter to put the child of the container in the center of the container. [Figure 6-5](#) illustrates the secrets behind the Alignment class.



**FIGURE 6-5:** Using a container's alignment parameter.

## *The decoration parameter*

As the name suggests, decoration is something that livens up an otherwise dull-looking widget. In [Listing 6-1](#), the `BoxDecoration` constructor has three parameters of its own:

- » color: The widget's fill color.

This property fills the Sale Today box in [Figure 6-1](#) with white.



**WARNING** Both the Container and BoxDecoration constructors have color parameters. When you put a BoxDecoration inside of a Container, have a color parameter for the BoxDecoration, not the Container. If you have both, your program may crash.

- » border: The outline surrounding the widget.

[Listing 6-1](#) uses the Border.all constructor, which describes a border on all four sides of the Sale Today box.

To create a border whose sides aren't all the same, use Flutter's Border constructor (without the .all part). Here's an example:

```
Border(
    top: BorderSide(width: 5.0, color:
Colors.black),
    bottom: BorderSide(width: 5.0, color:
Colors.black),
    left: BorderSide(width: 3.0, color:
Colors.blue),
    right: BorderSide(width: 3.0, color:
Colors.blue),
)
```

- » `borderRadius`: The amount of curvature of the widget's border.

[Figure 6-6](#) shows what happens when you use different values for the `borderRadius` parameter.



[FIGURE 6-6:](#) Experiments with a border radius.

## ***The padding and margin parameters***

The Container constructor call in [Listing 6-1](#) has no padding or margin parameters, but padding and margin can be useful in other settings. To find out how padding and margin work, look first at [Listing 6-3](#).

### **LISTING 6-3 Without Padding or Margin**

```
// App0603.dart  
  
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
```

```
void main() => runApp(App0602());  
  
class App0602 extends StatelessWidget {  
  @override  
  Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
    return MaterialApp(  
      home: Material(  
        color: Colors.grey[50],  
        child: Container(  
          color: Colors.grey[500],  
          child: Container(  
            color: Colors.grey[700],  
            ),  
          ),  
        ),  
      );  
    }  
}
```

[Listing 6-3](#) has a container within another container that's within a `Material` widget. The inner container is `grey[700]`, which is fairly dark grey. The outer container is a lighter grey, and the `Material` widget background is `grey[50]`, which is almost white.

I told my editor that I wanted to use up page space with a figure devoted to a run of [Listing 6-3](#), but he said no. I wonder why! Who could object to a figure that's nothing but a dark grey rectangle?

When you run the app in [Listing 6-3](#), the inner container completely covers the outer container, which, in turn, completely covers the `Material` widget. Each of these widgets expands to fill its parent, so each of the three widgets takes up the entire screen. The only widget you can see is the innermost, dark grey container. What a waste!

To remedy this situation, [Listing 6-4](#) uses both padding and margin. [Figure 6-7](#) shows you the result.

## **LISTING 6-4 With Padding and Margin**

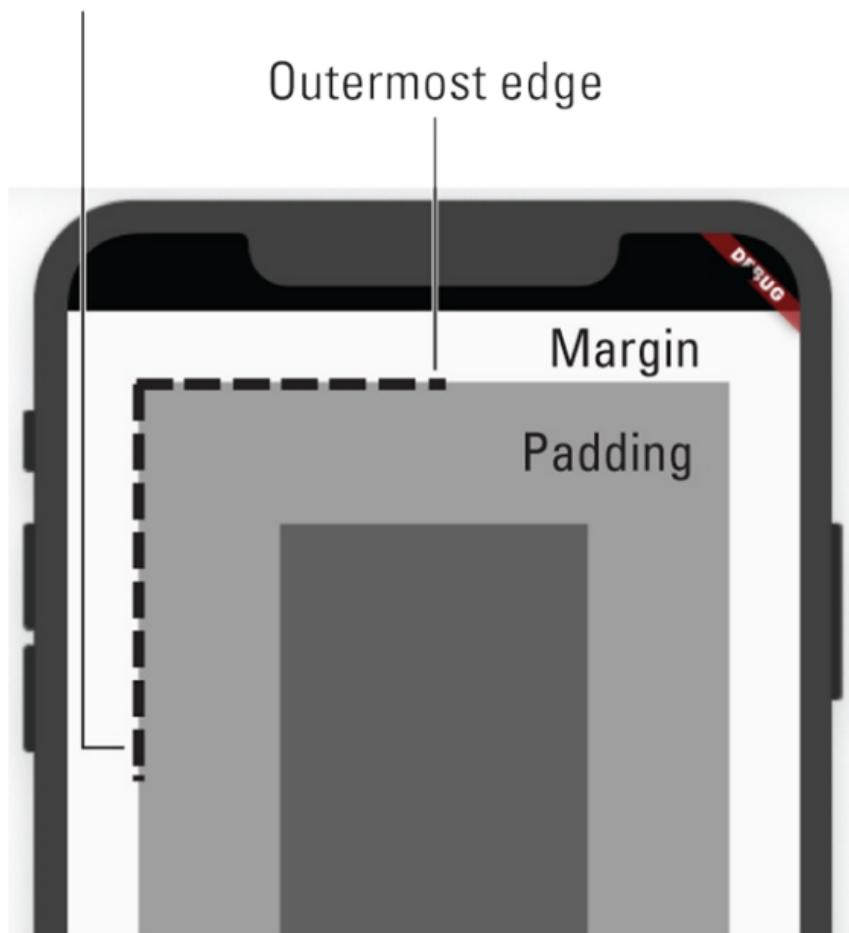
```
// App0604.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

void main() => runApp(App0603());

class App0603 extends StatelessWidget {
    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: SafeArea(
                child: Material(
                    color: Colors.grey[50],
                    child: Container(
                        color: Colors.grey[500],
                        padding: EdgeInsets.all(80.0),
                        margin: EdgeInsets.all(40.0),
                        child: Container(
                            color: Colors.grey[700],
                            ),
                        ),
                    ),
                ),
            );
    }
}
```

The middle container's



**FIGURE 6-7:** Padding versus margin.

[Listing 6-4](#) is all about the middle container — the one whose color is a medium shade of grey. I've marked up [Figure 6-7](#) to

make the result crystal-clear. The general rules are as follows:

- » ***Padding is the space between a widget's outermost edges and the widget's child.***

In [Figure 6-7](#), the medium grey stuff is padding.

- » ***A margin is the space between a widget's outermost edges and the widget's parent.***

In [Figure 6-7](#), the white (or nearly white) stuff is the margin.

From what I observe, Flutter developers use padding a lot but use margin sparingly.



**REMEMBER** You can add padding to almost any widget without putting that widget inside a Container. To do so, simply put the widget inside of a Padding widget. For an example, look for the Padding widget in [Listing 6-1](#).

When you think about a mobile device, you probably imagine a rectangular screen. Does this mean that an entire rectangle is available for use by your app? It doesn't. The top of the rectangle may have a notch. The corners of the rectangle may be rounded instead of square. The operating system (iOS or Android) may consume parts of the screen with an Action Bar or other junk.

To avoid items in this obstacle course, Flutter has a `SafeArea` widget. The `SafeArea` is the part of the screen that's available for the free, unencumbered use by your app. In [Listing 6-4](#), a `SafeArea` helps me show the padding and margin in all their glory. Without that `SafeArea`, the top part of the margin might be covered by stuff that's not part of my app.

## *Nesting Rows and Columns*

You hardly ever see an app with only one column of widgets. Most of the time, you see widgets alongside other widgets, widgets arranged in grids, widgets at angles to other widgets, and so on. The most straightforward way to arrange Flutter widgets is to put columns inside of rows and rows inside of columns. [Listing 6-5](#) has an example, and [Figure 6-8](#) shows you the results.

### **LISTING 6-5 A Row Within a Column**

```
// App0605.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
        MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
        CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
```

```
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildRowOfThree() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildRoundedBox("Cat"),
            buildRoundedBox("Dog"),
            buildRoundedBox("Ape"),
        ],
    );
}
```



**FIGURE 6-8:** Animals for sale.

In [Listing 6-1](#), the `Column` widget's `crossAxisAlignment` property forces the Sale Today box to be as wide as it could possibly be. That happens because the Sale Today box is one

of the Column widget's children. But in [Listing 6-5](#), the Cat, Dog, and Ape boxes aren't children of the Column widget. Instead, they're *grandchildren* of the Column widget. So, for [Listing 6-5](#), the major factor positioning the Cat, Dog, and Ape boxes is the Row widget's mainAxisAlignment property.

To see this in action, change the lines

```
return Row(  
    mainAxisAlignment:  
    MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
```

in [Listing 6-5](#) to the following lines:

```
return Row(  
    mainAxisAlignment: MainAxisAlignment.center,
```

When you do, you see the arrangement shown in [Figure 6-9](#).



[FIGURE 6-9:](#) Animals in cramped quarters.



CROSS  
**REFERENCE** To find out about values you can give to a mainAxisAlignment property, refer to [Chapter 3](#).

## *More Levels of Nesting*

*Every sack had seven cats,*

*Every cat had seven kits ...*

FROM A TRADITIONAL ENGLISH  
LANGUAGE NURSERY RHYME

Yes, you can create a row within a column within a row within a column within a row. You can go on like that for a very long time. This section has two modest examples. The first example ([Listing 6-6](#)) has a row of captioned boxes.

### **LISTING 6-6 (Does This Listing Have Three Captions?)**

```
// App0606.dart  
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
```

```
import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
            _buildCaptionedRow(),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildCaptionedRow() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
        children: <Widget>[
            _buildCaptionedItem(
                "Cat",
                caption: "Meow",
            ),
            _buildCaptionedItem(
                "Dog",
                caption: "Woof",
            ),
            _buildCaptionedItem(
                "Ape",
                caption: "Chatter",
            ),
        ],
    );
}

Column _buildCaptionedItem(String label,
{String caption}) {
    return Column(
        children: <Widget>[
            buildRoundedBox(label),
```

```
        SizedBox(  
          height: 5.0,  
        ),  
        Text(  
          caption,  
          textScaleFactor: 1.25,  
        ),  
      ],  
    );  
}
```

[Figure 6-10](#) shows a run of the code from [Listing 6-6](#).



[FIGURE 6-10:](#) Noisy animals for sale.

The next example, [Listing 6-7](#), does something a bit different. In [Listing 6-7](#), two boxes share the space where one box might be.

## [\*\*LISTING 6-7 More Widget Nesting\*\*](#)

```
// App0607.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
            _buildColumnWithinRow(),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildColumnWithinRow() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildRoundedBox("Cat"),
            SizedBox(width: 20.0),
            buildRoundedBox("Dog"),
            SizedBox(width: 20.0),
            Column(
                children: <Widget>[
                    buildRoundedBox(
                        "Big ox",
                        height: 36.0,
                    ),
                    SizedBox(height: 16.0),
                    buildRoundedBox(
                        "Small ox",
                        height: 36.0,
                    ),
                ],
            ),
        ],
    );
}
```

```
    ],
}
}
```

[Figure 6-11](#) shows a run of the code from [Listing 6-7](#).



[FIGURE 6-11:](#) A multilevel arrangement.

## *Using the Expanded Widget*

Start with the code in [Listing 6-5](#), and add two more boxes to the row:

```
Widget _buildRowOfThree() {
  return Row(
    mainAxisAlignment:
    MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
    children: <Widget>[
      buildRoundedBox("Cat"),
      buildRoundedBox("Dog"),
      buildRoundedBox("Ape"),
      buildRoundedBox("Ox"),
    ],
}
```

```
        buildRoundedBox("Gnu"),  
    ],  
});  
}  
}
```

Yes, the method name is still `_buildRowOfThree`. If the name bothers you, you can either change the name or Google the *Hitchhiker's Guide to the Galaxy* trilogy.

When you run this modified code on a not-too-large phone in portrait mode, you see the ugly display in [Figure 6-12](#). (If your phone is too large to see the ugliness, add more `buildRoundedBox` calls.)



**FIGURE 6-12:** You can't cross the barricade.

The segment on the right side of [Figure 6-12](#) (the stuff that looks like barricade tape) indicates *overflow*. To put it crudely, you've created a blivit. The row is trying to be wider than the phone's screen. Look near the top of Android Studio's Run tool window and you see the following message:

A RenderFlex overflowed by 67 pixels on the right.

What else is new?

When you line up too many boxes side-by-side, the screen becomes overcrowded. That's not surprising. But some layout situations aren't so obvious. You can stumble into an overflow problem when you least expect it.

What can you do when your app overflows? Here's an off-the-wall suggestion: Tell each of the boxes to expand. (You read that correctly: Tell them to expand!) [Listing 6-8](#) has the code, and [Figure 6-13](#) shows you the results.

## [LISTING 6-8](#) Expanding Your Widgets

```
// App0608.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
        MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
        CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
            _buildRowOfFive(),
    ],
}
```

```
    );
}

Widget _buildRowOfFive() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
        children: <Widget>[
            _buildExpandedBox("Cat"),
            _buildExpandedBox("Dog"),
            _buildExpandedBox("Ape"),
            _buildExpandedBox("Ox"),
            _buildExpandedBox("Gnu"),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildExpandedBox(
    String label, {
    double height = 88.0,
}) {
    return Expanded(
        child: buildRoundedBox(
            label,
            height: height,
        ),
    );
}
```



FIGURE 6-13: A nice row of five.

I quote from the official Flutter documentation (<https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/widgets/Expanded-class.html>):

A widget that expands a child of a Row, Column, or Flex so that the child fills the available space.

Using an Expanded widget makes a child of a Row, Column, or Flex expand to fill the available space along the main axis (horizontally for a Row or vertically for a Column). If multiple children are expanded, the available space is divided among them according to the flex factor.

In spite of its name, the Expanded widget doesn't necessarily make its child bigger. Instead, the Expanded widget makes its child fill the available space along with any other widgets that are competing for that space. If that available space differs from the code's explicit height or width value, so be it.

Listing 6-8 inherits the line

```
width: 88.0,
```

to describe the width of each rounded box. But, in [Figure 6-13](#), none of the boxes is 88.0 dp wide. When I run the app on an iPhone 11 Pro Max, each box is only 74.8 dp wide.

## **Expanded versus unexpanded**

The code in the previous section surrounds each of a row's boxes with the Expanded widget. In this section, [Listing 6-9](#) shows you what happens when you use Expanded more sparingly.

### **LISTING 6-9 Expanding One of Three Widgets**

```
// App0609.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
        MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
        CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
            _buildRowOfThree(),
        ],
    );
}
```

```
Widget _buildRowOfThree() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildRoundedBox(
                "Giraffe",
                height: 150.0,
            ),
            SizedBox(width: 10.0),
            buildRoundedBox(
                "Wombat",
                height: 36.0,
            ),
            SizedBox(width: 10.0),
            _buildExpandedBox(
                "Store Manager",
                height: 36.0,
            ),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildExpandedBox(
    String label, {
    double height = 88.0,
}) {
    return Expanded(
        child: buildRoundedBox(
            label,
            height: height,
        ),
    );
}
```

The code in [Listing 6-9](#) surrounds only one box — the Store Manager box — with an Expanded widget. Here's what happens:

- » The code gets width: 88.0 from the buildRoundedBox method in [Listing 6-1](#), so the Giraffe and Wombat

boxes are 88.0 dp wide each.

- » Two `sizedBox` widgets are 10.0 dp wide each.  
So far, the total is 196.0 dp.
- » Because the `Store Manager` box sits inside an `Expanded` widget, the remaining screen width goes to the `Store Manager` box. (See [Figure 6-14](#).)



[FIGURE 6-14:](#) The store manager takes up space.

Use of the `Expanded` widget affects a widget's size along its parent's main axis, but not along its parent's cross axis. So, in [Figure 6-14](#), the `Store Manager` box grows from side to side (along the row's main axis) but doesn't grow from top to bottom (along the row's cross axis). In fact, only the numbers `150.0`, `36.0`, and `36.0` in the `_buildRowOfThree` method (see [Listing 6-9](#)) have any influence on the heights of the boxes.

With a bit of tweaking, the code in [Listing 6-9](#) can provide more evidence that an Expanded widget isn't necessarily a large widget. Try these two experiments:

1. **Rerun the code from [Listings 6-1 and 6-9](#). But, in the buildRoundedBox method declaration, change width: 88.0 to width: 130.0.**

On my iPhone 11 Pro Max simulator, the widths of the Giraffe and Wombat boxes are 130.0 dp each. But the width of the Expanded Store Manager box is only 94.0 dp. The Giraffe and Wombat boxes are quite large. So, when the Store Manager box fills the remaining available space, that space is only 94.0 dp wide. (See [Figure 6-15](#).)



[FIGURE 6-15:](#) Expanding to fit into a small space.

2. **In the buildRoundedBox method declaration, change width from its value in Step 1 (width: 130.0) to width: 180.0.**

With the Giraffe and Wombat boxes and the `SizedBox` widgets taking up 380.0 dp, there's no room left on my iPhone 11 Pro Max simulator for the Store Manager box. Alas! I see the black-and-yellow stripe, indicating `RenderBox` overflow. (See [Figure 6-16](#).) The Expanded widget isn't a miracle worker. It doesn't help solve every problem.



[FIGURE 6-16:](#) More barricade tape.

## *Expanded widget saves the day*

[Listings 6-10](#) and [6-11](#) illustrate a nasty situation that may arise when you mix rows and columns at various levels.

### **LISTING 6-10 A Listing That's**

# Doomed to Failure

```
// App0610.dart -- BAD CODE

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';
import 'constraints_logger.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Row(
        children: [
            _buildRowOfThree(),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildRowOfThree() {
    return ConstraintsLogger(
        comment: 'In _buildRowOfThree',
        child: Row(
            children: <Widget>[
                _buildExpandedBox("Cat"),
                _buildExpandedBox("Dog"),
                _buildExpandedBox("Ape"),
            ],
        ),
    );
}

Widget _buildExpandedBox(
    String label, {
    double height = 88.0,
}) {
    return Expanded(
        child: buildRoundedBox(
            label,
            height: height,
        ),
    );
}
```

## LISTING 6-11 An Aid For Debugging

```
// constraints_logger.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

class ConstraintsLogger extends StatelessWidget {
    final String comment;
    final Widget child;

    ConstraintsLogger({
        this.comment = "",
        @required this.child,
    }) : assert(comment != null);

    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return LayoutBuilder(
            builder: (BuildContext context,
BoxConstraints constraints) {
                print('$comment: $constraints to
${child.runtimeType}');
                return child;
            },
        );
    }
}
```

When you run the code in [Listings 6-10](#) and [6-11](#), three things happen:

- » Nothing appears on your device's screen except maybe a dull, grey background.
- » In Android Studio's Run tool window, you see the following error message:

RenderFlex children have non-zero flex but incoming width

constraints are unbounded.

Flutter developers start groaning when they see this message.

Later on, in the Run tool window ...

If a parent is to shrink-wrap its child, the child cannot simultaneously expand to fit its parent.

- » Also, in the Run tool window, you see a message like this one:

```
I/flutter ( 5317): In _buildRowOfThree:  
BoxConstraints(0.0<=w<=Infinity,  
0.0<=h<=683.4) to Row
```

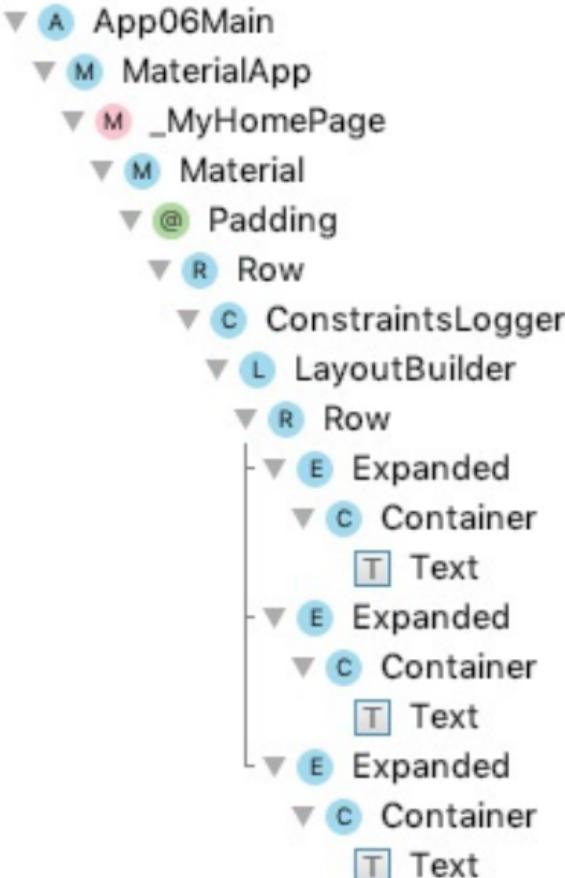
This `I/flutter` message tells you that the layout's inner row is being handed a width constraint that has something to do with `Infinity`. This informative `0.0<=w<=Infinity` message comes to you courtesy of the code in [Listing 6-11](#).

What do all these messages mean? In a Flutter app, your widgets form a tree. [Figure 6-17](#) shows a tree of widgets as it's depicted in Android Studio's Flutter Inspector.



Widgets

Render Tree



**FIGURE 6-17:** The tree created by [Listings 6-10](#) and [6-11](#).

To display your widgets, Flutter travels in two directions:

» **Along the tree from top to bottom**

During this travel, each widget tells its children what sizes they can be. In Flutter terminology, each parent widget *passes constraints* to its children.

For example, a Run tool window message says that, in [Listing 6-11](#), the outer row passes the width constraint of `0.0<=w<=Infinity` to the inner row. Because of the word `Infinity`, this constraint is called an *unbounded constraint*.

If you're looking for an example of a *bounded constraint*, look at the same Run tool window message. The outer row passes the height constraint of `0.0<=h<=683.4` to the inner row. That constraint is bounded by the value 683.4 dp.

Eventually, Flutter reaches the bottom of your app's widget tree. At that point ...

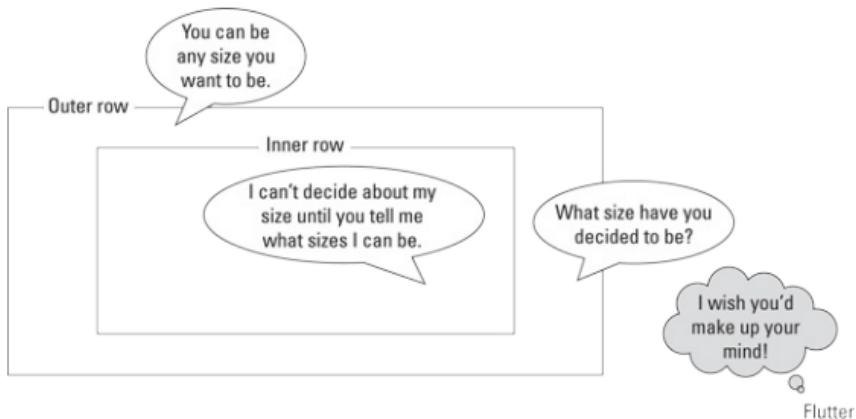
» **Along the tree again — this time, from bottom to top**

During this travel, each child widget tells its parent exactly what size it wants to be. The parent collects this information from each of its children and uses the information to assign positions to the children.

Sometimes this works well, but in [Listing 6-11](#), it fails miserably.

In [Listing 6-11](#), because each animal box is inside an `Expanded`

widget, the inner row doesn't know how large it should be. The inner row needs to be given a width in order to divide up the space among the animal boxes. But the outer row has given an unbounded constraint to the inner row. Instead of telling the inner row its width, the outer row is asking the inner row for its width. Nobody wants to take responsibility, so Flutter doesn't know what to do. (See [Figure 6-18](#).)



[FIGURE 6-18:](#) My first graphic novel.

How can you fix this unpleasant problem? Oddly enough, another `Expanded` widget comes to the rescue.

```
Widget _buildRowOfThree() {  
    return Expanded(  
        child: ConstraintsLogger(  
            comment: 'In _buildRowOfThree',  
            child: Row(  
                children: <Widget>[  
                    _buildExpandedBox("Cat"),  
                    _buildExpandedBox("Dog"),  
                    _buildExpandedBox("Ape"),  
                ]  
            )  
        )  
    );  
}
```

```
    ],  
    ),  
    );  
}
```

This new `Expanded` widget passes bounded constraints down the widget tree, as you can see from this new message in the Run tool window:

```
I/flutter ( 5317): In _buildRowOfThree:  
BoxConstraints(w=371.4, 0.0<=h<=683.4) to Row
```

The new `Expanded` widget tells the inner row that its width must be exactly 371.4 dp, so the confusion that's illustrated in [Figure 6-18](#) goes away. Flutter knows how to display the app's widgets, and you see three nicely arranged animal boxes on your device's screen. Problem solved!



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** The constraint `w=371.4` is called a *tight constraint* because it gives the row an exact size with no leeway whatsoever. In contrast, the constraint `0.0<=h<=683.4` is called a *loose constraint*. The loose constraint says, “Be as short as 0.0 dp high and as tall as 683.4 dp high. See if I care.”

This business with constraints and sizes may seem overly complicated. But the process of scanning down the tree and then up the tree is an important part of the Flutter framework.

The two-scan approach makes for efficient rebuilding of stateful widgets. And the rebuilding of stateful widgets is fundamental to the way Flutter apps are designed.

Some layout schemes work well with small numbers of components but start slowing down when the number of components becomes large. Flutter's layout scheme works well with only a few widgets and scales nicely for complicated layouts with large numbers of widgets.



**REMEMBER** The `ConstraintsLogger` widget is for debugging purposes only. Before publishing an app, remove all uses of the `ConstraintsLogger` from your code.

## *Flexing some muscles*

Using Flutter's `Expanded` widget, you can specify the relative sizes of the children inside a column or a row. [Listing 6-12](#) has an example.

### **LISTING 6-12 How to Specify Relative Sizes**

```
// App0612.dart  
  
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
```

```
import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context) {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
        children: <Widget>[
            buildTitleText(),
            SizedBox(height: 20.0),
            _buildRowOfThree(),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildRowOfThree() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceBetween,
        children: <Widget>[
            _buildExpandedBox(
                "Moose",
            ),
            _buildExpandedBox(
                "Squirrel",
                flex: 1,
            ),
            _buildExpandedBox(
                "Dinosaur",
                flex: 3,
            ),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildExpandedBox(
    String label, {
    double height = 88.0,
    int flex,
}) {
```

```
return Expanded(  
    flex: flex,  
    child: buildRoundedBox(  
        label,  
        height: height,  
    ),  
);  
}
```

What will happen to our heroes, the Moose and the Squirrel, in [Listing 6-12](#)? To find out, see [Figure 6-19](#).



[FIGURE 6-19:](#) The squirrel is small; the dinosaur is big.

Notice the frequent use of the word `flex` in [Listing 6-12](#). An `Expanded` widget can have a `flex` value, also known as a `flex factor`. A *flex factor* decides how much space the widget consumes relative to the other widgets in the row or column.

[Listing 6-12](#) has three boxes:

- » Moose, with no flex value (the value `null`)

- » Squirrel, with flex value 1
- » Dinosaur, with flex value 3

Here's the lowdown on the resulting size of each box:

Because the Moose box has a null flex value, the Moose box has whatever width comes explicitly from the `_buildExpandedBox` method. The Moose box's width is 88.0. (Refer to [Figure 6-19](#).)

Both the Squirrel and Dinosaur boxes have non-null, non-zero flex values. So those two boxes share the space that remains after the Moose box is in place. With flex values of Squirrel: 1, Dinosaur: 3, the Dinosaur box is three times the width of the Squirrel box. On my Pixel 2 emulator, the Squirrel box is 70.9 dp wide, and the Dinosaur box is 212.5 dp wide. That's the way flex values work.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** In addition to the `Expanded` widget's `flex` property, Flutter has classes named `Flex` and `Flexible`. It's easy to confuse the three of them. Every `Flex` instance is either a `Row` instance or a `Column` instance. And every `Expanded` instance is an instance of the `Flexible` class. A `Flexible` instance can have a `flex` value, but a `Flexible` instance doesn't force its child to fill the available space.

How about that!

## *How Big Is My Device?*

The title of this section is a question, and the answer is “You don’t know.” I can run a Flutter app on a small iPhone 6, or in a web page on a 50-inch screen. You want your app to look good no matter what size my device happens to be. How can you do that? [Listing 6-13](#) has an answer.

### **LISTING 6-13 Checking Device Orientation**

```
// App0613.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App06Main.dart';

Widget buildColumn(context) {
    if (MediaQuery.of(context).orientation ==
Orientation.landscape) {
        return _buildOneLargeRow();
    } else {
        return _buildTwoSmallRows();
    }
}

Widget _buildOneLargeRow() {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        children: <Widget>[
            Row(
                mainAxisAlignment:
```

```
    MainAxisAlignment.spaceEvenly,
    children: <Widget>[
        buildRoundedBox("Aardvark"),
        buildRoundedBox("Baboon"),
        buildRoundedBox("Unicorn"),
        buildRoundedBox("Eel"),
        buildRoundedBox("Emu"),
        buildRoundedBox("Platypus"),
    ],
),
],
);
}

Widget _buildTwoSmallRows() {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        children: [
            Row(
                mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceEvenly,
                children: [
                    buildRoundedBox("Aardvark"),
                    buildRoundedBox("Baboon"),
                    buildRoundedBox("Unicorn"),
                ],
),
SizedBox(
    height: 30.0,
),
Row(
                mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.spaceEvenly,
                children: [
                    buildRoundedBox("Eel"),
                    buildRoundedBox("Emu"),
                    buildRoundedBox("Platypus"),
                ],
),
],
);
}
```

}

[Figures 6-20](#) and [6-21](#) show what happens when you run the code in [Listing 6-13](#). When the device is in portrait mode, you see two rows, with three boxes on each row. But when the device is in landscape mode, you see only one row, with six boxes.

The difference comes about because of the `if` statement in [Listing 6-13](#).

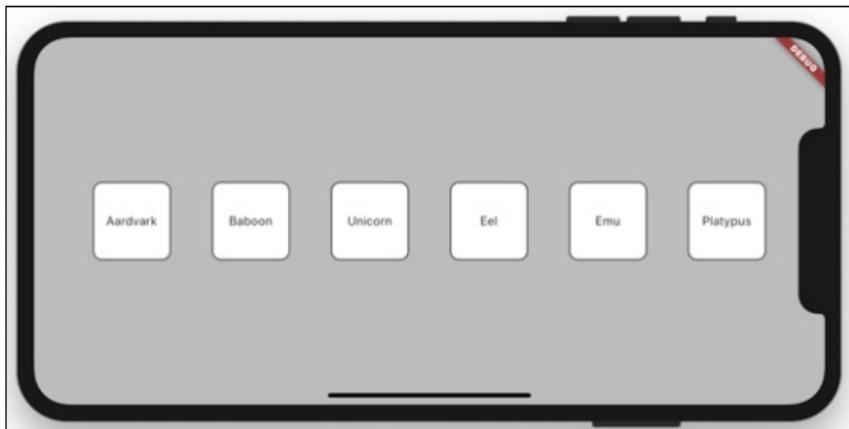
```
if (MediaQuery.of(context).orientation ==  
    Orientation.landscape) {  
    return _buildOneLargeRow();  
} else {  
    return _buildTwoSmallRows();  
}
```

1:14

DEBUG



**FIGURE 6-20:** Listing 6-13 in portrait mode.



**FIGURE 6-21:** Listing 6-13 in landscape mode.

Yes, the Dart programming language has an `if` statement. It works the same way that `if` statements work in other programming languages.

```
if (a certain condition is true) {  
  Do this stuff;  
} otherwise {  
  Do this other stuff;  
}
```

In the name `MediaQuery`, the word `Media` refers to the screen that runs your app. When you call `MediaQuery.of(context)`, you get back a treasure trove of information about that screen, such as

- » `orientation`: Whether the device is in portrait mode or landscape mode

- » `size.height` and `size.width`: The number of dp units from top to bottom and across the device's screen
- » `size.longestSide` and `size.shortestSide`: The larger and smaller screen size values, regardless of which is the height and which is the width
- » `size.aspectRatio`: The screen's width divided by its height
- » `devicePixelRatio`: The number of physical pixels for each dp unit
- » `padding`, `viewInsets`, and `viewPadding`: The parts of the display that aren't available to the Flutter app developer, such as the parts covered up by the phone's notch or (at times) the soft keyboard
- » `alwaysUse24HourFormat`: The device's time display setting
- » `platformBrightness`: The device's current brightness setting
- » ... and many more

For example, a Pixel C tablet with 2560-by-1800 dp is big enough to display a row of six animal boxes in either portrait or landscape mode. To prepare for your app to run on such a device, you may not want to rely on the device's `orientation` property. In that case, you can replace the condition in [Listing 6-13](#) with something like the following:

```
if (MediaQuery.of(context).size.width >= 500.0)  
{
```

```
        return _buildOneLargeRow();
    } else {
        return _buildTwoSmallRows();
}
```

Notice the word `context` in the code

`MediaQuery.of(context)`. In order to query media, Flutter has to know the context in which the app is running. That's why, starting with this chapter's very first listing, the `_MyHomePage` class's `build` method has a `BuildContext` `context` parameter. [Listing 6-1](#) has this method call:

```
buildColumn(context)
```

And other listings have method declarations with this header:

```
Widget buildColumn(BuildContext context)
```

[Listings 6-2](#) to [6-12](#) make no use of that `context` parameter. But what if, in [Listing 6-1](#), I omit the method's `context` parameter, like so:

```
buildColumn()
```

Then everything is hunky-dory until [Listing 6-13](#), which has no access to the `context` and is unable to call `MediaQuery.of(context)`. What a pity!

When I created [Listing 6-1](#), I added the `context` parameter because I anticipated the need for the `context` value in this chapter's last listing — [Listing 6-13](#). Yes, I'm a very smart dude.

Well, that's not really true. When I started writing this chapter, I didn't anticipate the need for the `context` value. I didn't see

the context issue coming until I started writing this last section. At that point, I went back and modified every single listing so that the context would be available to [Listing 6-13](#). Oh, well! Everybody has to make course corrections. It's part of life, and it's certainly part of professional app development.

On to the next chapter.... .

## Part 3

# Details, Details

## IN THIS PART ...

Responding to user input

Laying out an app's components

Navigating from page to page

Creating animation

## Chapter 7

# Interacting with the User

---

## IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Collecting responses from the user
  - » Responding to input
  - » Dealing with null values
  - » Advice on love and marriage
- 

Love is in the air! The sun is shining. The birds are singing. My heart is all a-Flutter. (Pun intended.)

Doris D. Developer wants to find a mate, and she has two important criteria. First, she wants someone who's 18 or older. Second, she's looking for someone who loves developing Flutter apps. What better way for Doris to achieve her goal than for her to write her own dating app?

This chapter covers Doris's outstanding work. To create the app, Doris uses several kinds of widgets: a text field, a slider, a dropdown button, and some others. A widget of this kind — one that the user sees and interacts with — is called a *control element*, or simply a *control*.

Doris's app also has some layout widgets, such as `Center`, `Row`, and `Column`, but these layout widgets aren't called *controls*. The user doesn't really see them, and certainly doesn't interact with them. This chapter's emphasis is on the controls, not on the layout widgets or the app's other assorted parts.

Doris's final dating app isn't full-featured by commercial standards, but the code for the app is a few hundred lines long. That's why Doris develops the app in small pieces — first one control, and then another, and another, and so on. Each piece is a small, free-standing practice app.

The first practice app deals with a simple question: Is the prospective mate at least 18 years old?

## A Simple Switch

A `Switch` is a control that's in one of two possible states: on or off, yes or no, true or false, happy or sad, over 18 or not.

[Listing 7-1](#) has the code for the practice `Switch` app.

### LISTING 7-1 How Old Are You?

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

void main() => runApp(App0701());

class App0701 extends StatelessWidget {
  @override
  Widget build(BuildContext context) {
    return MaterialApp(
      home: MyHomePage(),
    );
}
```

```
    }

}

class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {
    @override
    _MyHomePageState createState() =>
    _MyHomePageState();
}

const _youAre = 'You are';
const _compatible = 'compatible with\nDoris D.
Developer.';

class _MyHomePageState extends
State<MyHomePage> {
    bool _ageSwitchValue = false;
    String _messageToUser = "${_youAre NOT
$_compatible}";

    /// State

    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Scaffold(
            appBar: AppBar(
                title: Text("Are you compatible with
Doris?"),
            ),
            body: Padding(
                padding: const EdgeInsets.all(8.0),
                child: Column(
                    children: <Widget>[
                        _buildAgeSwitch(),
                        _buildResultArea(),
                    ],
                ),
            ),
        );
    }

    /// Build
```

```
Widget _buildAgeSwitch() {
    return Row(
        children: <Widget>[
            Text("Are you 18 or older?"),
            Switch(
                value: _ageSwitchValue,
                onChanged: _updateAgeSwitch,
            ),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildResultArea() {
    return Text(_messageToUser, textAlign:
TextAlign.center);
}

/// Actions

void _updateAgeSwitch(bool newValue) {
    setState(() {
        _ageSwitchValue = newValue;
        _messageToUser =
            _youAre + (_ageSwitchValue ? " " : " "
NOT ") + _compatible;
    });
}
```

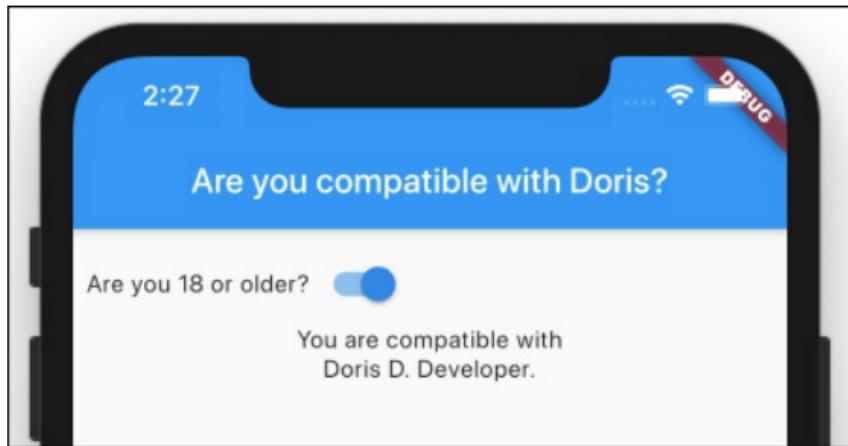
[Figures 7-1](#) and [7-2](#) show the app in its two possible states.



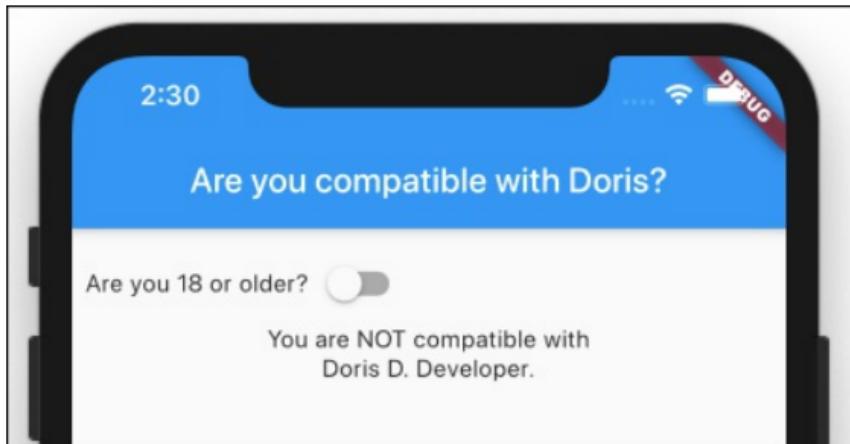
## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** This chapter's listings are practice apps.  
They're bite-size samples of Doris's big, beautiful

dating app. But even “bite-size” programs can be long and complicated. To keep this chapter’s listings short, I reuse code from one listing to another. I bend a few rules and ignore some good programming practices to make the listings compatible with one another. But, don’t worry. Each listing works correctly, and each listing illustrates useful Flutter development concepts. You can find the entire dating app in [Appendix A](#) and in the stuff that you download from this book’s website ([www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter)).



**FIGURE 7-1:** The user turns on the switch.



**FIGURE 7-2:** The user turns off the switch again.

The code in [Listing 7-1](#) isn't much different from the code in [Chapter 5](#). In [Chapter 5](#), the floating action button has an `onPressed` parameter. In [Listing 7-1](#), the `Switch` widget has something similar. [Listing 7-1](#) has an `onChanged` parameter. The `onChanged` parameter's value is a function; namely, the `_updateAgeSwitch` function. When the user flips the switch, that flip triggers the switch's `onChanged` event, causing the Flutter framework to call the `_updateAgeSwitch` function.

Unlike the event handling functions in [Chapter 5](#), the `_updateAgeSwitch` function in [Listing 7-1](#) isn't a `VoidCallback`. A `VoidCallback` function takes no parameters, but the `_updateAgeSwitch` function has a parameter. The parameter's name is `newValue`:

```
void _updateAgeSwitch(bool newValue)
```

When the Flutter framework calls `_updateAgeSwitch`, the framework passes the `Switch` widget's new position (off or on)

to the `newValue` parameter. Because the type of `newValue` is `bool`, `newValue` is either `false` or `true`. It's `false` when the switch is off and `true` when the switch is on.

If `_updateAgeSwitch` isn't a `VoidCallback`, what is it? (That was a rhetorical question, so I answer it for you... .) The `_updateAgeSwitch` function is of type `ValueChanged<bool>`. A `ValueChanged` function takes one parameter and returns `void`. The function's parameter can be of any type, but a `ValueChanged<bool>` function's parameter must be of type `bool`. In the same way, a `ValueChanged<double>` function's parameter must be of type `double`. And so on.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Make no mistake about it: Even though the term `ValueChanged<bool>` doesn't have the word `Callback` in it, the `_updateAgeSwitch` function is a callback. When the user flips the `Switch` widget, the Flutter framework calls your code back. Yes, the `_updateAgeSwitch` function is a callback. It's just not a `VoidCallback`.



**REMEMBER** With many controls, nothing much happens if you don't change the control's value and call `setState`. For a few laughs, I tried commenting out the `setState` call in the body of the `_updateAgeSwitch` function in [Listing 7-1](#):

```
void _updateAgeSwitch(bool newValue) {  
    // setState() {  
    //     _ageSwitchValue = newValue;  
    //     _messageToUser = _youAre + (_ageSwitchValue ?  
    //         " " : " NOT ") + _compatible;  
    // };  
}
```

Then I uncommented the `setState` call and commented out the assignment statements:

```
void _updateAgeSwitch(bool newValue) {  
    setState();  
    //     _ageSwitchValue = newValue;  
    //     _messageToUser =  
    //         _youAre + (_ageSwitchValue ? " " :  
    //         " NOT ") + _compatible;  
    // );  
}
```

In both cases, I restarted the program and then tapped on the switch. Not only did the `_messageToUser` refuse to change, but the switch didn't even budge. That settles it! The look of the switch is completely dependent on the `_ageSwitchValue` variable and the call to `setState`. If you don't assign anything

to `_ageSwitchValue` or you don't call `setState`, the switch is completely unresponsive.

## Dart's `const` keyword

Here's my cardinal rule: Once I've made a decision, I never change my mind. The only exception to this rule is when I change my mind about the cardinal rule.

In app development, the issue of change is very important. The term *variable* comes from the word *vary*, which means "change." But some things shouldn't change. In [Listing 7-1](#), I refer to the strings '`You are`' and '`compatible with\nDoris D. Developer`' more than once, so I create handy names `_youAre` and `_compatible` for these strings. That way, I don't have to type things like '`compatible with\nDoris D. Developer`' more than once. I don't risk typing the phrase correctly one time and incorrectly another time.

But what if the value of `_youAre` is allowed to change throughout the run of the program? A developer who's working with my code might mistakenly write

```
_youAre = 'sweet';
```

I don't want that to happen. I want `_youAre` to stand for '`You are`' throughout the run of the program. Android Studio should flag the assignment `_youAre = 'sweet'` as an error. That's why, in [Listing 7-1](#), I declare `_youAre` with the word `const`. Dart's `const` keyword is short for *constant*. As a constant, the value of `_youAre` cannot change. The same holds true for the declaration of `_compatible` in [Listing 7-1](#). The use of Dart's `const` keyword is a safety measure, and it's a darn good one!



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** In case you're wondering, `\n` in 'compatible with\nDoris D. Developer' tells Dart to go to a new line of text. That way, Doris D. Developer appears on a line of its own. (See [Figures 7-1](#) and [7-2](#).) The character combination `\n` is called an *escape sequence*.



**TIP** Referring to the code in [Listing 7-1](#), an experienced developer might say, "the `_youAre` constant" or "the `_youAre` variable." The former is more accurate, but the latter is acceptable.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Dart has two keywords to indicate that certain things shouldn't change: `const` and `final`. The

`const` keyword says, “Don’t change this value at any time during a run of the app.” The `final` keyword says, “Don’t change this value unless you encounter this declaration again.” The difference between `const` and `final` has many subtle consequences, so I don’t open that can of worms in this chapter. Instead, simply remember that programs with `const` may run a bit faster than programs with `final`. You can put any old `const` declaration at the top level of your code or inside a function declaration. But, for a `const` at the start of a class, the story is different. The following code is illegal:

```
// Don't do this:  
class _MyHomePageState extends  
State<MyHomePage> {  
    const _youAre = 'You are';
```

But this code is just fine:

Prod: Note the bold code.-BB

```
// Do this instead:  
class _MyHomePageState extends  
State<MyHomePage> {  
    static const _youAre = 'You are';
```



CROSS

REFERENCE For the real scoop on Dart’s `static` keyword,

see the “[Callout 4](#)” section, later in this chapter.

## Compatible or NOT?

For some users, the Dating app should say, “You are compatible with Doris D. Developer.” For other users, the app should add *NOT* to its message. That’s why [Listing 7-1](#) contains the following code:

```
_messageToUser =  
    _youAre + (_ageSwitchValue ? " " : " NOT ")  
    + _compatible;
```

The expression `_ageSwitchValue ? " " : " NOT "` is a *conditional expression*, and the combination of `? and : in that expression` is Dart’s *conditional operator*. [Figure 7-3](#) shows you how Dart evaluates a conditional expression.

```
_youAre + (_ageSwitchValue ? " " : " NOT ") + _compatible;  
          [-----] ^  
          true -----  
          [-----]  
          " "  
[-----]  
"You are" + " " + "compatible"
```

```
_youAre + (_ageSwitchValue ? " " : " NOT ") + _compatible;  
          [-----] ^  
          false -----  
          [-----]  
          " NOT "  
[-----]  
"You are" + " NOT " + "compatible"
```

[FIGURE 7-3:](#) Evaluating a conditional expression.

A conditional expression looks like this:

```
condition ? expression1 : expression2
```

When the *condition* is true, the value of the whole expression is whatever you find in the *expression1* part. But, when the *condition* is false, the value of the whole expression is whatever you find in the *expression2* part.

In addition to its conditional expressions, Dart has *if* statements. A conditional expression is like an *if* statement but, unlike an *if* statement, a conditional expression has a value. That value can be assigned to a variable.

To illustrate the point, I give you an *if* statement whose effect is the same as the conditional expression in [Listing 7-1](#):

```
if (_ageSwitchValue) {  
    _messageToUser = _youAre + " " + _compatible;  
} else {  
    _messageToUser = _youAre + " NOT " +  
    _compatible;  
}
```

Translated into plain English, this *if* statement says:

```
If the bool variable _ageSwitchValue has the  
value true,  
    _messageToUser = _youAre + " " + _compatible;  
otherwise  
    _messageToUser = _youAre + " NOT " +  
    _compatible;
```

In some situations, choosing between an *if* statement and a conditional expression is a matter of taste. But in [Listing 7-1](#), the conditional expression is a clear winner. After all, an *if* statement doesn't have a value. You can't assign an *if* statement to anything or add an *if* statement to anything. So, code of the following kind is illegal:

```
// THIS CODE IS INVALID.  
_messageToUser =  
    _youAre +  
  
    if (_ageSwitchValue) {  
        " ";  
    } else {  
        " NOT ";  
    } +  
  
    _compatible;
```



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Another name for Dart's conditional operator is the *ternary operator*. The word *ternary* means “three,” and the operator has three parts: one before the question mark, a second between the question mark and the colon, and a third after the colon.

# Wait For It!

Today's users are impatient. They want instant feedback. How do I know this? A bunch of actors convinced me. Here's the story:

A long time ago, in a theater far, far from Broadway, I saw a musical comedy in the company of nine other people. Three of them were my friends, two of them were watching from third-

row seats, and the other four were the play’s performers. I remember this event for two reasons. First, it was the beginning of my lifelong philosophy about making performers feel good. The play’s jokes weren’t funny, but I laughed out loud at every one of them. The singing was out of tune, but I clapped vigorously after each song. Eventually, we were all having a good time, and the actors didn’t regret playing to a six-person audience.

The other memorable part of this event was the play’s signature song. It was kind of silly, but it stuck in my mind for years and years. To this day, my wife and I chuckle whenever we howl out the song’s first few measures. The title of this tune was “Immediate Gratification.” It was a mockery of modern culture, in which every need is urgent and every desire must be fulfilled.

In following this line of thought, I present a humble widget known as the `RaisedButton`. A button isn’t much. You press it, and something happens. You press it again, and something may or may not happen. Buttons used to be the go-to control for web developers and app developers. But these days, buttons are passé. When a user flips a switch, the app responds immediately. There’s no waiting around to find a button to press. The old light-grey rectangle with the word *Submit* on it has taken a back seat.

In celebration of the good old days, this section’s example shuns the quick response of the app in [Listing 7-1](#). When the user flicks a switch, the switch simply moves. The app doesn’t say, “You’re compatible” or “You’re not compatible” until the user presses a button. Come sit on the porch and relax while this app runs! The code is in [Listing 7-2](#).

## LISTING 7-2 Responding to a Button Press

```
// Copy the code up to and including the
// _buildAgeSwitch
// method from Listing 7-1 here.

Widget _buildResultArea() {
    return Row(
        children: <Widget>[
            RaisedButton(
                child: Text("Submit"),
                onPressed: _updateResults,
            ),
            SizedBox(
                width: 15.0,
            ),
            Text(_messageToUser, textAlign:
TextAlign.center),
        ],
    );
}

/// Actions

void _updateAgeSwitch(bool newValue) {
    setState(() {
        _ageSwitchValue = newValue;
    });
}

void _updateResults() {
    setState(() {
        _messageToUser = 'You are' +
            (_ageSwitchValue ? " " : " NOT ") +
            'compatible with \nDoris D.
Developer.';
    });
}
```

[Figure 7-4](#) shows a snapshot from a run of the code in [Listing 7-2](#).



[FIGURE 7-4:](#) Good news!

When it's combined with some code from [Listing 7-1](#), the app in [Listing 7-2](#) has both `onPressed` and `onChanged` event handlers. In particular:

- » **The function `_updateAgeSwitch` handles `onChanged` events for the switch.**

When the user taps the switch, the appearance of the switch changes from off to on or from on to off.

- » **The function `_updateResults` handles `onPressed` events for the button.**

When the user presses the button, the app's message catches up with the switch's status. If the switch is on, the message becomes, "You are compatible." If the

switch is off, the message becomes “You are NOT compatible.”

Between the moment when the user flicks the switch and the time when the user presses the button, the message on the screen might be inconsistent with the switch’s state. In an online form with several questions, that’s not a problem. The user doesn’t expect to see a result until after the concluding button press. But in this chapter’s practice apps, each with only one question for the user, the lack of coordination between the user’s answer and the message that’s displayed is problematic. These practice apps don’t win any user experience awards.

Fortunately, Doris doesn’t publish her practice apps. Instead, she publishes an app that combines all the controls from her practice apps and more.



#### ON THE

**WEB** You can download and run Doris’s full-fledged dating app. It’s the file named `App_endix.dart` in the download from this book’s website. If you need immediate gratification and downloading code isn’t fast for you, just flip this book’s pages until you reach [Appendix A](#).

So, what’s next? I know! How about a slider?

# *How Much Do You Love Flutter?*

Doris the Developer wants to meet someone who loves to create Flutter apps. Her homemade dating app includes a slider with values from 1 to 10. Scores of 8 and above are acceptable. Anyone with a response of 7 or below can take a hike.

[Listing 7-3](#) has the highlights of Doris's practice slider app.



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** To see the rest of Doris's slider practice app, look for the App0703 project in the download from this book's website. (Quick! Visit [www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter) right away!)

## **LISTING 7-3 For the Love of Flutter**

```
// This is not a complete program. (No way!)

class _MyHomePageState extends
State<MyHomePage> {
    double _loveFlutterSliderValue = 1.0;

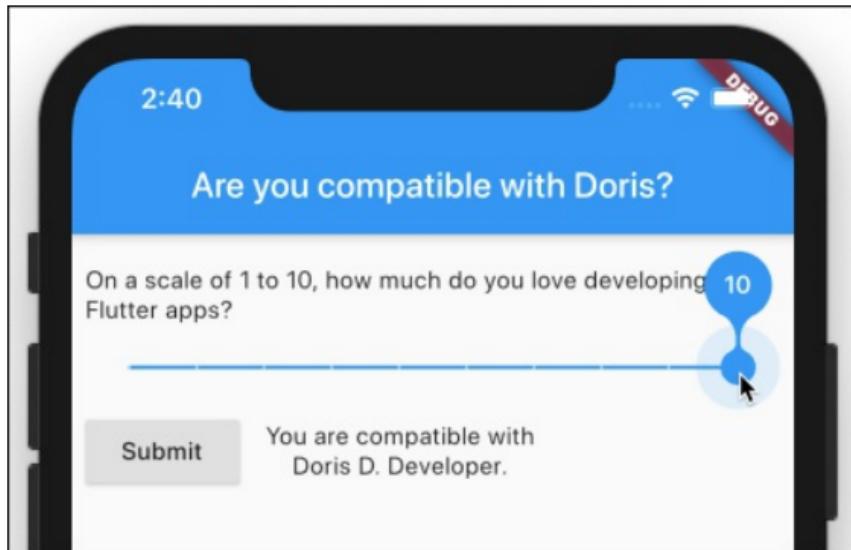
    Widget _buildLoveFlutterSlider() {
```

```
        return // ...
        Text("On a scale of 1 to 10, "
            "how much do you love developing
Flutter apps?"),
        Slider(
            min: 1.0,
            max: 10.0,
            divisions: 9,
            value: _loveFlutterSliderValue,
            onChanged: _updateLoveFlutterSlider,
            label:
'${_loveFlutterSliderValue.toInt()}',
),
}

void _updateLoveFlutterSlider(double
newValue) {
    setState(() {
        _loveFlutterSliderValue = newValue;
    });
}

void _updateResults() {
    setState(() {
        _messageToUser = _youAre +
            (_loveFlutterSliderValue >= 8 ? " " :
" NOT ") +
            _compatible;
    });
}
```

[Figure 7-5](#) shows a run of the slider app with the slider set all the way to 10. (How else do you expect me to set the “love Flutter” slider?)



**FIGURE 7-5:** Love at first byte.

The `Slider` constructor call in [Listing 7-3](#) has these six parameters:

» `min`: The slider's smallest value.

The little gizmo that moves from left to right along a slider is called a *thumb*. The position of the thumb determines the slider's *value*. So `min` is the value of the slider when the slider's thumb is at the leftmost point. The `min` parameter has type `double`.

» `max`: The slider's largest value.

This is the value of the slider (again, a `double`) when the thumb is at the rightmost point.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** A slider's values may increase going from left to right or from right to left. Before displaying a slider, Flutter checks a `textDirection` property. If the value is `TextDirection.ltr`, the slider's minimum value is on the left. But if the `textDirection` property's value is `TextDirection rtl`, the slider's minimum value is on the right. Apps written for speakers of Arabic, Farsi, Hebrew, Pashto, and Urdu use `TextDirection.rtl`. Other apps use `TextDirection.ltr`. In case you're wondering, Flutter doesn't support boustrophedon writing — an ancient style in which alternate lines flow from left to right and then from right to left.

- » **divisions:** The number of spaces between points where the thumb can be placed. (See [Figure 7-6](#).)



**FIGURE 7-6:** Why the number of divisions is 9 in [Listing 7-3](#).

The slider in [Listing 7-3](#) can be placed at values 1.0, 2.0, 3.0, and so on, up to 10.0.

If you omit the `divisions` parameter, or if you set that parameter to `null`, the thumb can be placed anywhere

along the slider. For example, with the following constructor, the slider's value can be 0.0, 0.20571428571428554, 0.917142857142857, 1.0, or almost any other number between 0 and 1.

```
Slider(  
    min: 0.0,  
    max: 1.0,  
    value: _loveFlutterSliderValue,  
    onChanged: _updateLoveFlutterSlider,  
)
```

- » **value:** A number in the range from `min` to `max`. This parameter determines the thumb's position.
- » **onChanged:** The event handling function for changes to the slider. When the user moves the slider's thumb, the Flutter framework calls this function.
- » **label:** The widget that's displayed on the slider's value indicator. As the user moves the thumb, an additional shape appears. That shape is the slider's *value indicator*. In [Figure 7-5](#), the bubble with the number 10 on it is the slider's value indicator. Despite its name, the value indicator doesn't necessarily display a `Text` widget showing the slider's value. In fact, the value indicator can display anything you want it to display. (Well, almost anything.) Luckily for us, the widget on the slider in [Listing 7-3](#) displays `_loveFlutterSliderValue` — the slider's very own value. But remember: If you don't want

numbers like 0.20571428571428554 to appear in the value indicator, you have to convert the slider's double values into int values. That's why, in [Listing 7-3](#), the widget on the slider's value indicator displays `_loveFlutterSliderValue.toInt()`, not plain old `_loveFlutterSliderValue`.



**TIP** If you don't specify a `label` parameter, or if you specify a `label` but make it `null`, the value indicator never appears.

## *Dealing with Text Fields*

In this section, I introduce Doris's friend Irving. Unlike Doris, Irving wants a companion with lots of money. To this end, Irving asks Doris to create a variation on her dating app. Irving's custom-made app has two text fields — one for a user's name and another for the user's income. If the user's income is \$100,000 or more, the app reports "compatible." Otherwise, the app reports "incompatible." [Figure 7-7](#) has an illustrated version of the app's `_MyHomePageState` class. To see the rest of Irving's app, look for the App0704 project in the download from this book's website.

```

class _MyHomePageState extends State<MyHomePage> {
  TextEditingController _nameFieldController, _incomeFieldController;
  String _messageToUser;

  @override
  void initState() {
    super.initState();
    _nameFieldController = TextEditingController();
    _incomeFieldController = TextEditingController();
    _messageToUser = '';
  }

  // Later in the code ...

  Widget _buildNameTextField() {
    return Container(
      padding: EdgeInsets.symmetric(vertical: 4.0, horizontal: 8.0),
      child: TextField(
        controller: _nameFieldController,
        decoration: _buildDecoration('Your name'),
      ),
    );
  }

  Widget _buildIncomeTextField() {
    return Container(
      padding: EdgeInsets.symmetric(vertical: 4.0, horizontal: 8.0),
      child: TextField(
        controller: _incomeFieldController,
        decoration: _buildDecoration('Your income'),
        keyboardType: TextInputType.number,
      ),
    );
  }

  // Later in the code ...

  void _updateResults() {
    bool _richUser = int.parse(_incomeFieldController.text) >= 1000000;
    setState(() {
      _messageToUser = _nameFieldController.text +
        '\n' +
        '_youAre ' +
        (_richUser ? '*' : 'NOT ') +
        '_compatible';
    });
  }

  @override
  void dispose() {
    _nameFieldController.dispose();
    _incomeFieldController.dispose();
    super.dispose();
  }
}

```

**1** Reserve the names `_nameFieldController` and `_incomeFieldController` to refer to instances of the `TextEditingController` class.

**2** When you initialize this `_MyHomePageState`, create two `TextEditingController` objects.

**3** Associate `_nameFieldController` with the name text field and `_incomeFieldController` with the income text field.

**4** The expressions `_nameFieldController.text` and `_incomeFieldController.text` stand for the characters in the two text fields.

**5** When the Flutter framework disposes of the `_MyHomePageState` instance, call each controller's own `dispose` method.

**FIGURE 7-7:** (Also known as Listing 7-4.) How much do you earn?

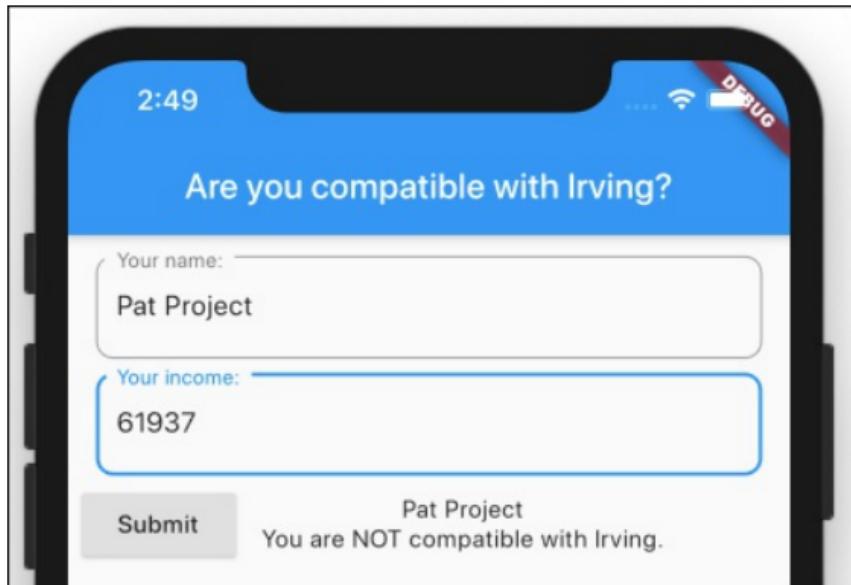


## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** To keep the size of [Figure 7-7](#) manageable, I omitted the declaration of `_buildDecoration`. In case you're wondering, here's that method's code:

```
InputDecoration _buildDecoration(String label)
{
    return InputDecoration(
        labelText: label,
        border: OutlineInputBorder(
            borderRadius:
                BorderRadius.all(Radius.circular(10.0)),
        ),
    );
}
```

[Figure 7-8](#) shows Pat's pathetic attempt to be deemed compatible with Irving. With an income of \$61,937, Pat doesn't have a chance. (In 2018, the median income for households in the United States was \$61,937. Irving's sights are set too high.)



**FIGURE 7-8:** Bad news for Pat.

Text fields have the same kinds of event handlers that switches and sliders have. In particular, a `TextField` constructor can have an `onChanged` event handler — a function that looks like this:

```
void _updateStuff(String newValue) {  
    // When the user types a character, do  
    something with  
    // the characters inside the text field  
(the newValue).  
}
```

But what about the press of a button? Is there a nice way to find out what's in a text field when the field's characters aren't changing? Yes, there is. It's the  `TextEditingController` — a

stand-out feature in [Figure 7-7](#).

In fact, [Figure 7-7](#) has two `TextEditingController` objects — one for the Your Name field and another for the Your Income field. The next several paragraphs add details to the numbered callouts in [Figure 7-7](#).

## Callouts 1 and 2

In a Flutter program, constructor calls rule the roost. You get a `Text` widget with a constructor call like `Text("Hello")`. You get a `Column` and two `Text` widgets with code like `Column(children: [Text('a'), Text('b')])`.

When you issue a constructor call, the call itself stands for an object. For example, the call `Text("Hello")` stands for a particular `Text` widget — an instance of the `Text` class. You can assign the call to a variable and use that variable elsewhere in your code:

```
@override
Widget build(BuildContext context) {
    Text myTextInstance = Text("I'm reusable");
    return Scaffold(
        appBar: AppBar(
            title: myTextInstance,
        ),
        body: Column(
            children: <Widget>[
                myTextInstance,
            ],
        ),
    );
}
```

In many cases, you can separate the variable declaration from the call:

```
Text myTextInstance;  
  
// More code here, and elsewhere ...  
  
myTextInstance = Text("I'm reusable");
```

In [Figure 7-7](#), the declaration of the two controller variables (`_nameFieldController` and `_incomeFieldController`) is separate from the corresponding `TextEditingController` constructor calls. I do this in order to introduce Flutter's `initState` and `dispose` methods.

A State object is like anything else in the world — it comes into being and, eventually, it goes away. Flutter calls `initState` when a State instance comes into being, and calls `dispose` when the State instance goes away.

## NULL POUR LES NULS

You can declare a variable name without assigning anything to that variable. If you do, the variable's starting value is `null`, which means "absolutely nothing." In many cases, that's exactly what you want to do.

But you have to be careful. An unwanted `null` value can be dangerous. For example, the following code crashes like a reckless car on the New Jersey Turnpike:

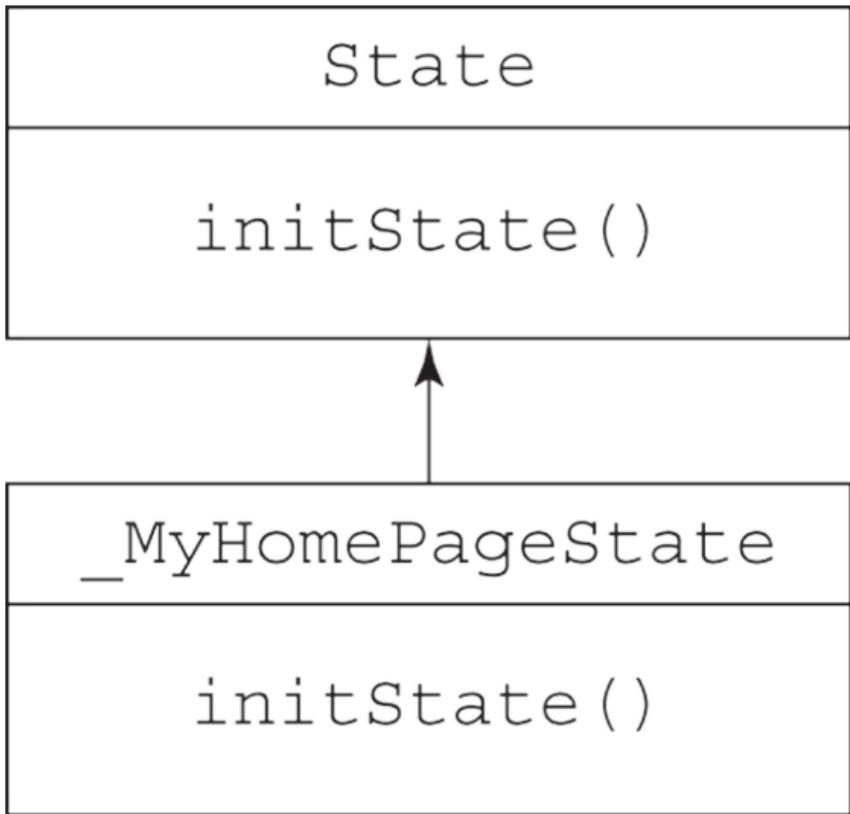
```
main() {  
    int quantity;  
    print(quantity.isEven); // null.isEven  
    -- You can't do this  
}
```

On the other hand, if you assign something to the `quantity` variable, the code runs without a hitch:

```
main() {  
    int quantity;  
    quantity = 22;  
    print(quantity.isEven); // Outputs the  
    word "true" (without quotes)  
}
```

Here's a mistake that I sometimes make: I create a variable declaration that doesn't assign a value to its variable. Then I forget to assign a value to that variable elsewhere in the code. Oops! My code crashes. My advice is, try not to make that mistake.

It may not be obvious, but the code in [Figure 7-7](#) refers to two different `initState` methods. The declaration that begins with `void initState()` describes a method that belongs to the `_MyHomePageState` class. But the `_MyHomePageState` class extends Flutter's own `State` class, and that `State` class has its own `initState` declaration. (See [Figure 7-9](#).)



**FIGURE 7-9:** Overriding an extended class's initState method.

When you have two methods named `initState`, how do you distinguish one from another? Well, what if you meet a woman named Mary, whose child is also named Mary? Chances are, the child doesn't call her mother "Mary." Instead, the child calls her mother "Mom" or something like that. For her mother's birthday, she buys a souvenir mug displaying the words *Super Mom*, and her mother smiles politely on receiving

another useless gift.

The same kind of thing happens when two classes — a parent and its child — have methods named `initState`. The child class (`_MyHomePageState`) has to call the `initState` method belonging to its parent class (Flutter’s State class). To do so, the child class calls `super.initState()`. Unlike the Mary situation, the use of the keyword `super` isn’t meant to be flattering. It’s simply a reference to the `initState` method that’s defined in the parent class. (I can’t resist: The keyword `super` may not be flattering, but it’s certainly Fluttering.)

To stretch the mother/daughter metaphor a bit further, imagine that Super Mom Mary is a real estate agent. In that case, the child can’t buy a house without first consulting her mother. The child’s `decideWhichHouse` method must include a call to the mother’s `decideWhichHouse` method, like so:

```
// The child's method declaration:  
@override  
void decideWhichHouse() {  
    super.decideWhichHouse();  
    // Etc.  
}
```

That may be the situation when your code overrides Flutter’s `initState` method. In some versions of Flutter, if you don’t call `super.initState()`, your code won’t run.

## Callout 3

Each `TextField` constructor can have its own `controller` parameter. A text field’s controller mediates the flow of information between the text field and other parts of the app. (For details, jump to the later section “[Callout 4](#).”)

Elsewhere in the `TextField` constructor call, the `TextInputType.number` parameter in the income text field's constructor tells a device to display a soft keyboard with only digits on the keys. Alternatives include `TextInputType.phone`, `TextInputType.emailAddress`, `TextInputType.datetime`, and others. For an authoritative list of `TextInputType` choices, visit  
<https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/services/TextInputType-class.html>.



**TIP** This tip applies while you develop and test your app. The Android emulator and iPhone simulator have options to suppress the appearance of the soft keyboard, allowing input with only your development computer's keyboard. If that option is turned on, you don't see the effect of the `TextInputType.number` parameter. If you type a letter on your computer keyboard, that letter appears in your app's text field.



**TIP** If you plan to run your app on a real, physical phone, you should test the app with the virtual

device's soft keyboard enabled. When you do, you might see some troublesome effects that you weren't expecting. For example, when you move from a text field to another kind of control, the soft keyboard doesn't go away. To make the soft keyboard go away automatically, enclose the scaffold in a gesture detector. Here's how you do it:

```
Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
    return GestureDetector(  
        onTap: () {  
            final currentFocus =  
FocusScope.of(context);  
            if (!currentFocus.hasPrimaryFocus) {  
                currentFocus.unfocus();  
            }  
        },  
        child: Scaffold(  
        // ... Etc.
```



### CROSS

**REFERENCE** For more chitchat about the `GestureDetector`, see [Chapter 9](#).

## ***Callout 4***

In [Figure 7-7](#), the expression `_nameFieldController.text` stands for the characters that appear in the Name text field, and `_incomeFieldController.text` stands for the characters in the Income text field. If the code included the statement

```
_nameFieldController.text = "May I.  
Havanother";
```

execution of that statement would change whatever was already in the Name text field to *May I. Havanother*.

In [Figure 7-7](#), the expression `_nameFieldController.text` adds the user's name to the outgoing message. The expression `_incomeFieldController.text` stands for whatever characters the user has entered in the app's Income field, but those characters come with a slight catch. The stuff in a text field is always a `String` value, never a numeric value. In [Figure 7-8](#), Pat enters `61937` in the Income text field, so the value of `_incomeFieldController.text` is `"61937"` (the `String`), not `61937` (the number).

Luckily, Dart's `int` class has a `parse` method. If the value of `_incomeFieldController.text` is `"61937"` (the `String`), the value of `int.parse(_incomeFieldController.text)` is `61937` (the `int` number value). In [Figure 7-7](#), the code

```
int.parse(_incomeFieldController.text) >=  
1000000
```

compares a number like `61937` to Irving's high-demand number of `1000000`. The result of the comparison is either `true` or `false`, so the value of `_richUser` becomes either `true` or `false`.

## WHAT DOES A DARN DOT DO?

In object-oriented programming, an object can have certain things called *properties*. Using dot notation, you can refer to each of those

properties.

Here are a few examples:

- **Every String instance has length and isEmpty properties.**

The value of "Dart".length is 4, and the value of "".isEmpty is true.

- **Every int value has isEven, isNegative, and bitLength properties.**

The value of 44.isEven is true, and the value of 99.isNegative is false. The value of 99.bitLength is 7 because the binary representation of 99 is 1100011, which has 7 bits.

- **Every TextEditingController instance has a text property.**

In [Figure 7-7](#), the value of \_nameFieldController.text is whatever string of characters appears in the Name text field.

You can apply dot notation to expressions of all kinds. For example, the value of (29 + 10).isEven is false. With phrase = "I like Dart", the value of phrase.length is 11.

Properties are examples of things called *members*. A class's members also include the class's variables and methods. Consider the following:

- **Every String instance has methods named toUpperCase, endsWith, split, trim, and many others.**

The value of "Attention!".toUpperCase() is "ATTENTION!".

The value of " Holy moly! ".trim() is "Holy moly!".

- Every int value has methods named abs, toRadixString, and several others.

The value of (-182).abs() is 182 because 182 is the absolute value of -182. The value of 99.toRadixString(2) is 1100011 because the binary (base 2) representation of 99 is 1100011.

There's nothing mysterious about the members of a class. Here's a class named Account and a main function that calls the Account class's constructor:

```
class Account {  
    // Two member variables:  
    String customerName;  
    int balance;  
  
    // A member method:  
    void deposit({int amount}) {  
        balance += amount;  
    }  
}  
  
void main() {  
    // A call to the Account class's  
    // constructor:  
    Account myAccount = Account();  
  
    // References to the Account class's  
    // members:  
    myAccount.customerName = "Barry Burd";  
    myAccount.balance = 100;  
    myAccount.deposit(amount: 20);  
    print(myAccount.customerName);  
    print(myAccount.balance);  
}  
  
/*  
 * Output:  
 * Barry Burd  
 * 120
```

```
 */
```

The classes in this book's Flutter listings have members too. For example, the class in [Figure 7-7](#) has several members, including `_nameFieldController`, `_incomeFieldController`, `_messageToUser`, `initState`, and `build`.

Some classes have things called *static members*. A static member belongs to an entire class, not to any of the class's instances. For example, the `int` class has a static method named `parse`. Because the `parse` method is static, you put the name of the class (the word `int`) before the dot. You *don't* put any particular `int` value before the dot. Here are some examples:

- **The value of `int.parse("1951")` is the number 1951.**
- **Expressions such as `1951.parse("1951")`, `1951.parse()` and `1951.parse` are invalid.**

None of these works because, in each case, the value before the dot isn't the class name `int`. Instead, the value before the dot is an object — an instance of the `int` class.

- **Putting any expression with an `int` value before `.parse` is invalid.**

For example, the following code breaks your program:

```
int numberOfClowns;
int otherNumber =
    numberOfClowns.parse("2020");
```

Creating a static member is no big deal. Simply add the word `static` to your member declaration, like so:

```
class Automobile {
    static int numberOfWheels = 4;
}
```

```
void main() {
    Automobile jalopy = Automobile();
    // print(jalopy.numberOfWheels); This
    is incorrect.
    print(Automobile.numberOfWheels);
}

/*
 * Output:
 * 4
 */
```



**TIP** [Figure 7-7](#) calls Dart's `int.parse` method — a handy method indeed! But Dart has an even better method. It's called `int.tryParse`. It's a lot like `int.parse`, but it's safer to use. When you call `int.tryParse('This is not a number')`, the app doesn't blow up in your face.

## Callout 5

Much of the fuss in earlier paragraphs about the `initState` method applies equally to Flutter's `dispose` method. Before a State class gets the heave-ho, the Flutter framework calls the code's `dispose` method. In [Figure 7-7](#), the `dispose` method does these three things:

- » It calls the `dispose` method belonging to the

`_nameFieldController.`

The `dispose` method for `_nameFieldController` trashes that controller, freeing up any resources that the controller happens to be hogging.

- » **It calls the `dispose` method belonging to the `_incomeFieldController`.**

Goodbye, `_incomeFieldController`. Glad to see that your resources are being freed up.

- » **It calls the State class's `dispose` method.**

The State class's `dispose` method, built solidly into the Flutter framework, cleans up any other stuff having to do with `_MyHomePageState`. As it is with `initState`, your own code's `dispose` method must call `super.dispose()`.

## *Creating Radio Buttons*

Every dating app has a question about the user's gender. For this question, Doris decides on a group of radio buttons.

[Listing 7-5](#) has much of Doris's radio button code.



ON THE  
WEB

For the rest of Doris's practice app with radio

buttons, see App0705 in the files that you download from this book's website:

[www.allmycode.com/Flutter](http://www.allmycode.com/Flutter)

## LISTING 7-5 How Do You Identify?

```
// This is not a complete program.  
// Some trees have been saved.  
// The trees are happy about that.  
  
enum Gender { Female, Male, Other }  
  
String shorten(Gender gender) =>  
    gender.toString().replaceAll("Gender.", "");  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends  
State<MyHomePage> {  
    String _messageToUser = "";  
    Gender _genderRadioValue;  
  
    // And later ...  
  
    Widget _buildGenderRadio() {  
        return Row(  
            children: <Widget>[  
                Text(shorten(Gender.Female)),  
                Radio(  
                    value: Gender.Female,  
                    groupValue: _genderRadioValue,  
                    onChanged: _updateGenderRadio,  
                ),  
                SizedBox(width: 25.0),  
                Text(shorten(Gender.Male)),  
                Radio(  
                    value: Gender.Male,  
                    groupValue: _genderRadioValue,  
                    onChanged: _updateGenderRadio,
```

```
        ),
        SizedBox(width: 25.0),
        Text(shorten(Gender.Other)),
        Radio(
            value: Gender.Other,
            groupValue: _genderRadioValue,
            onChanged: _updateGenderRadio,
        ),
    ],
);
}

Widget _buildResultArea() {
    return Row(
        children: <Widget>[
            RaisedButton(
                child: Text("Submit"),
                onPressed: _genderRadioValue != null
                    ? _updateResults : null,
            ),
            SizedBox(
                width: 15.0,
            ),
            Text(
                _messageToUser,
                textAlign: TextAlign.center,
            ),
        ],
    );
}

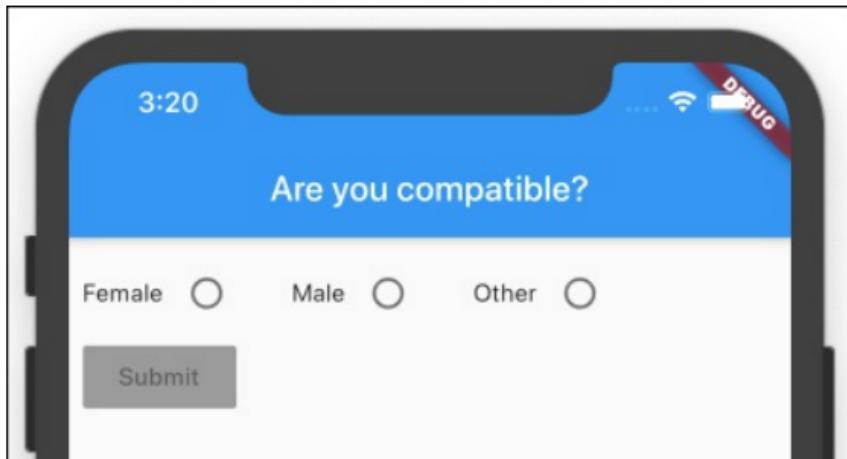
/// Actions

void _updateGenderRadio(Gender newValue) {
    setState(() {
        _genderRadioValue = newValue;
    });
}

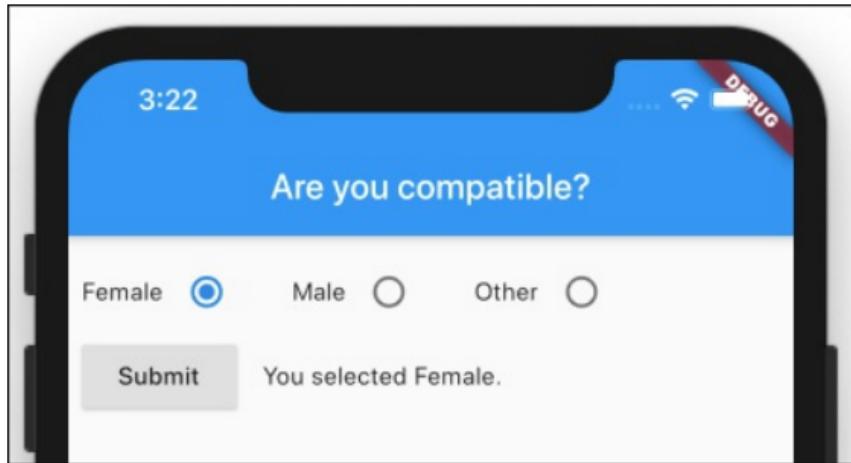
void _updateResults() {
    setState(() {
        _messageToUser =
```

```
    "You selected  
    ${shorten(_genderRadioValue)}.";  
});  
}  
}
```

[Figures 7-10](#) and [7-11](#) show snapshots from a run of the code in [Listing 7-5](#).



[FIGURE 7-10:](#) Before selecting a radio button.



**FIGURE 7-11:** After selecting a radio button and pressing Submit.

## *Creating an enum*

[Chapter 3](#) introduces Flutter's built-in `Brightness` enum with its values `Brightness.light` and `Brightness.dark`. That's nice, but why let the creators of Flutter have all the fun? You can define your own enum by doing what you see in [Listing 7-5](#).

```
enum Gender { Female, Male, Other }
```

With this declaration, your code has three new values; namely, `Gender.Female`, `Gender.Male`, and `Gender.Other`. You can use these values in the rest of the app's code.

## *Building the radio group*

The code in [Listing 7-5](#) has three radio buttons. Each radio button has its own value but, taken together, all three buttons

have only one groupValue. In fact, the common groupValue is what ties the three buttons together. When a user selects the button with value Gender.Female, the groupValue of all three becomes Gender.Female. It's as if part of the code suddenly looked like this:

```
// Don't try this at home. This is fake code.  
Radio(  
    value: Gender.Female,  
    groupValue: Gender.Female,  
,  
Radio(  
    value: Gender.Male,  
    groupValue: Gender.Female,  
,  
Radio(  
    value: Gender.Other,  
    groupValue: Gender.Female,  
,
```

Each radio button has its own onChanged parameter. In [Listing 7-5](#), the function that handles onChanged events (the `_updateGenderRadio` function) does exactly what you would expect — it changes the radio buttons' groupValue to whatever value the user has selected.

## WHY BOTHER?

A reader from Minnesota asks, "What good is the enum declaration in [Listing 7-5](#)? Why can't I assign the String values "Female", "Male", and "Other" directly to the three radio buttons?"

Good question, reader! Thanks for asking. The answer is, "You're correct. You can assign String values to the radio buttons." You don't really need an enum to create a group of radio buttons. The

following code with no enum is valid:

```
String _genderRadioValue;  
  
// And later ...  
  
Radio(  
    value: "Female",  
    groupValue: _genderRadioValue,  
    onChanged: _updateGenderRadio,  
,  
Radio(  
    value: "Male",  
    groupValue: _genderRadioValue,  
    onChanged: _updateGenderRadio,  
,  
Radio(  
    value: "Other",  
    groupValue: _genderRadioValue,  
    onChanged: _updateGenderRadio,  
,  
  
// And later ...  
  
void _updateGenderRadio(String newValue)  
{  
    setState(() {  
        _genderRadioValue = newValue;  
    });  
}  
  
void _updateResults() {  
    setState(() {  
        _messageToUser = "You selected  
$_genderRadioValue.";  
    });  
}
```

So, in [Listing 7-5](#), why do I bother creating the Gender enum? And the answer is, genders aren't strings. Being male doesn't mean that a person carries around the four letters *m*, then *a*, then *l*, and then *e*. Instead, maleness is one of two or more possibilities, another

possibility being femaleness. The best way to represent genders in the code is to enumerate the alternatives, not to use a few strings and hope that no one misspells them.

Consider this code that uses the `String` type:

```
String _genderRadioValue = "Femail";
```

The code is incorrect but, as far as the Dart language is concerned, the code is peachy keen.

Now, consider this code that uses an enum type:

```
enum Gender { Female, Male, Other }
Gender _genderRadioValue = Gender.Femail;
```

The code is incorrect, and Dart refuses to accept it. With the declaration of the `Gender` enum, the programmer guarantees that the only possible values of `_genderRadioValue` are `Gender.Female`, `Gender.Male`, and `Gender.Other`. That's good programming practice. Safety first!

## *Displaying the user's choice*

The `shorten` method in [Listing 7-5](#) is a workaround for a slightly annoying Dart language feature. In Dart, every enum value has a `toString` method which, in theory, gives you a useful way to display the value. The problem is that, when you apply the `toString` method, the result is always a verbose name. For example, `Gender.Female.toString()` is `"Gender.Female"`, and that's not quite what you want to display. In [Figure 7-10](#), the user sees the sentence *You selected Female* instead of the overly technical sentence *You selected Gender.Female sentence*.

Applying the `replaceAll("Gender.", "")` method call turns "Gender." into the empty string, so "Gender.Female" becomes plain old "Female". Problem solved! — or maybe not.

Look at the declaration of `_genderRadioValue` in [Listing 7-5](#):

```
Gender _genderRadioValue;
```

This declaration doesn't assign anything to `_genderRadioValue`, so `_genderRadioValue` starts off being `null`. That's good because having `null` for `_genderRadioValue` means that none of the radio group's buttons is checked. That's exactly what you want when the app starts running.

But what if the user presses Submit without selecting one of the radio buttons? Then `_genderRadioValue` is still `null`, so the `shorten` method's `gender` parameter is `null`. Inside the `shorten` method, you have the following nasty situation:

```
String shorten(Gender null) =>
  null.toString().replaceAll("Gender.", "");
```

Oops! When you apply `toString()` to `null`, you get "null" (the string consisting of four characters). If you don't do anything about that, the message on the user's screen becomes *You selected null*. That's not user-friendly!



## REMEMBER "null" is a four-letter word.

In [Listing 7-5](#), the Submit button's `onPressed` handler responds appropriately whenever `_genderRadioValue` is `null`. Here's the code:

```
RaisedButton(  
    child: Text("Submit"),  
    onPressed: _genderRadioValue != null ?  
        _updateResults : null,  
)
```

If `_genderRadioValue` isn't `null`, the handler is a nice, conventional `_updateResults` method — a method that creates a `_messageToUser` and displays that message inside a `Text` widget. Nothing special there.

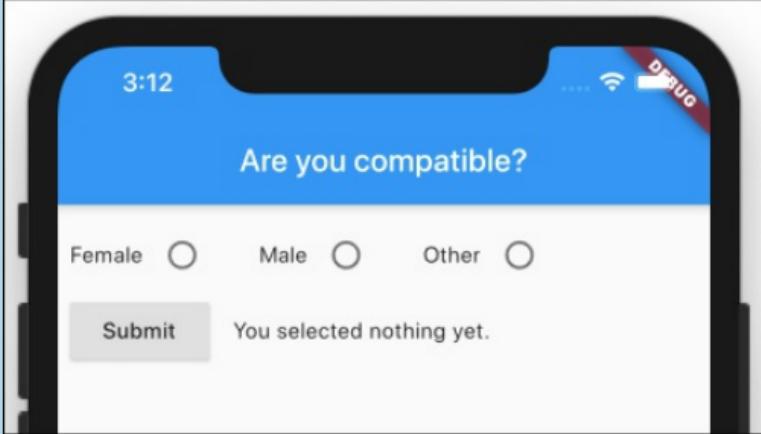
But when `_genderRadioValue` is `null`, the Submit button's `onPressed` handler is also `null`. And the good news is, a `RaisedButton` with a `null` handler is completely disabled. The user can see the button, but the button's surface is greyed out, and pressing the button has no effect. That's great! If no gender is selected and the user tries to press the Submit button, nothing happens and no message appears.

**¿WHAT DO ?. AND ?? DO?**

In [Listing 7-5](#), the Submit button is lifeless until the user selects a gender. Are there other ways to approach the no-selection-yet problem? This sidebar explores two of the alternatives. First, here's a boring alternative:

```
RaisedButton(  
    child: Text("Submit"),  
    onPressed: _updateResults,  
,  
  
// And later in the code ...  
  
void _updateResults() {  
    setState(() {  
        if (_genderRadioValue != null) {  
            _messageToUser = "You selected  
${shorten(_genderRadioValue)}.";  
        } else {  
            _messageToUser = "You selected  
nothing yet.";  
        }  
    });  
}
```

In this version of the code, the Submit button is always enabled, and the method that handles a button click (the `_updateResults` method) treats `_genderRadioValue` being `null` as a special case. (See this sidebar's first figure.) Putting an `if` statement inside the `_updateResults` method certainly works but, like I say, it's boring.



What's not boring are Dart's null-aware operators. Here's some code:

```
String shorten(Gender gender) =>
  gender?.toString()?.replaceAll("Gender.", "");
_messageToUser =
  "You selected
  ${shorten(_genderRadioValue)} ?? 'nothing
  yet'.";
```

A *null-aware operator* is a thingamajig that does something special when you apply it to a null value. Take, for example, Dart's `?.` operator.

- If gender is null, then `gender.toString()` is "null".

That's what happens when you don't use Dart's `?.` operator. In Dart, everything has its own `toString` method. What better string representation for the null value than the string "null"?

- If gender is null, then `gender?.toString()` is null.

That's what happens when you use Dart's `?.` operator. Whenever `someValue` is `null`, `someValue?.something_else` is `null`. That's the rule.

This sidebar's second figure illustrates the behavior of the `shorten` method with and without `?.` operators.

```
String shorten(Gender gender) => gender.toString().replaceAll("Gender.", "");  
null null  
[ ]  
"null"  
[ ]  
"null" (You don't want that!)
```

---

```
String shorten(Gender gender) => gender?.toString()!.replaceAll("Gender.", "");  
null null  
[ ]  
null  
[ ]  
null (You want that!)
```

---

```
String shorten(Gender gender) => gender?.toString()!.replaceAll("Gender.", "");  
null null  
[ ]  
null  
[ ]  
You can't apply replaceAll to null.
```

---

```
String shorten(Gender gender) => gender.toString()!.replaceAll("Gender.", "");  
null null  
[ ]  
"null"  
[ ]  
"null" (You don't want that!)
```

What can you do when the entire `shorten` method returns `null`?

Another one of Dart's null-aware operators — the ?? operator — can take care of the null value. The expression

```
shorten(_genderRadioValue) ?? 'nothing  
yet'
```

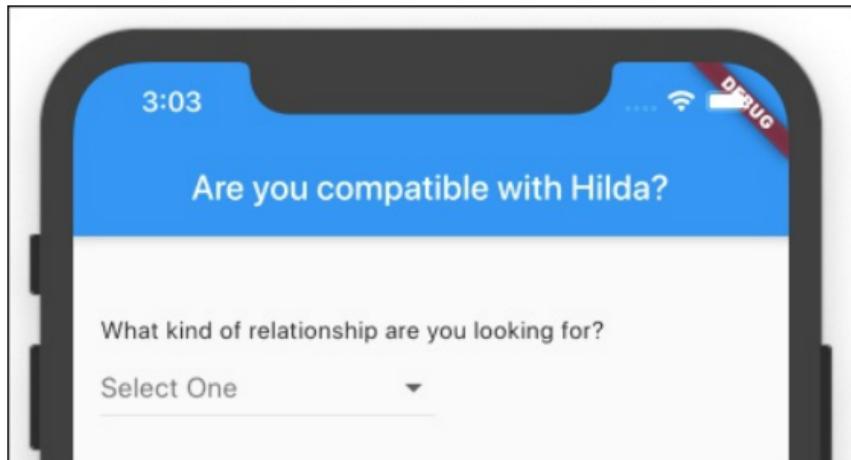
stands for either shorten(\_genderRadioValue) or 'nothing yet'. To be a bit more precise,

- The ?? expression stands for shorten(\_genderRadioValue) unless shorten(\_genderRadioValue) is null.
- If shorten(\_genderRadioValue) is null, the ?? expression stands for 'nothing yet'.

The ?? operator has a name. It's called the *if-null* operator. When you use the if-null operator in combination with ?. operators, you get a result like the one in this sidebar's first figure.

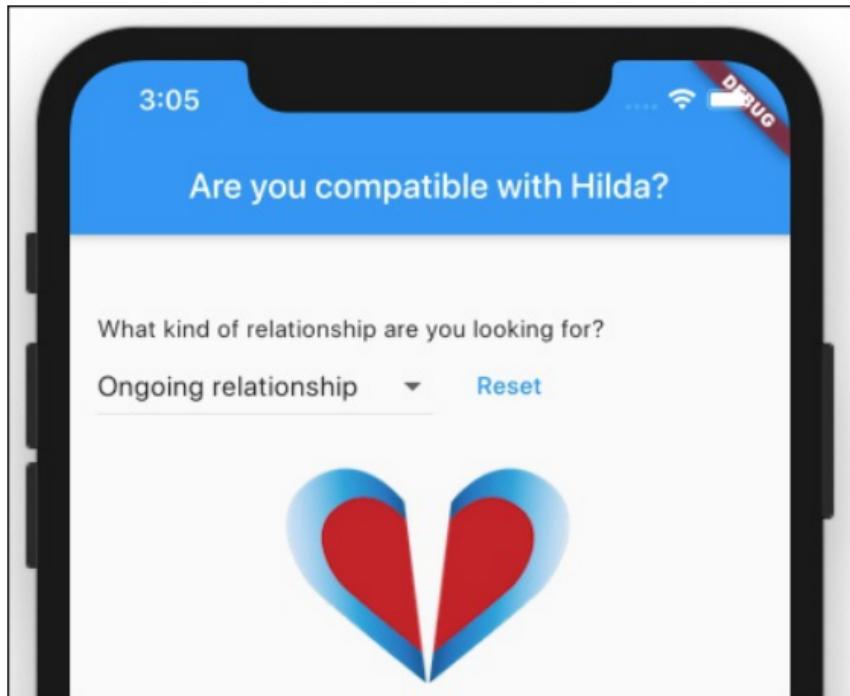
## *Creating a Dropdown Button*

As soon as word gets around about Doris's dating app, everyone wants a piece of the action. Doris's friend Hilda wants a dropdown button to gauge the potential mate's level of commitment. Hilda wants a committed relationship and possibly marriage. [Listing 7-6](#) shows some of the code that Doris writes for Hilda. [Figures 7-12](#), [7-13](#), and [7-14](#) show the code in action.\*

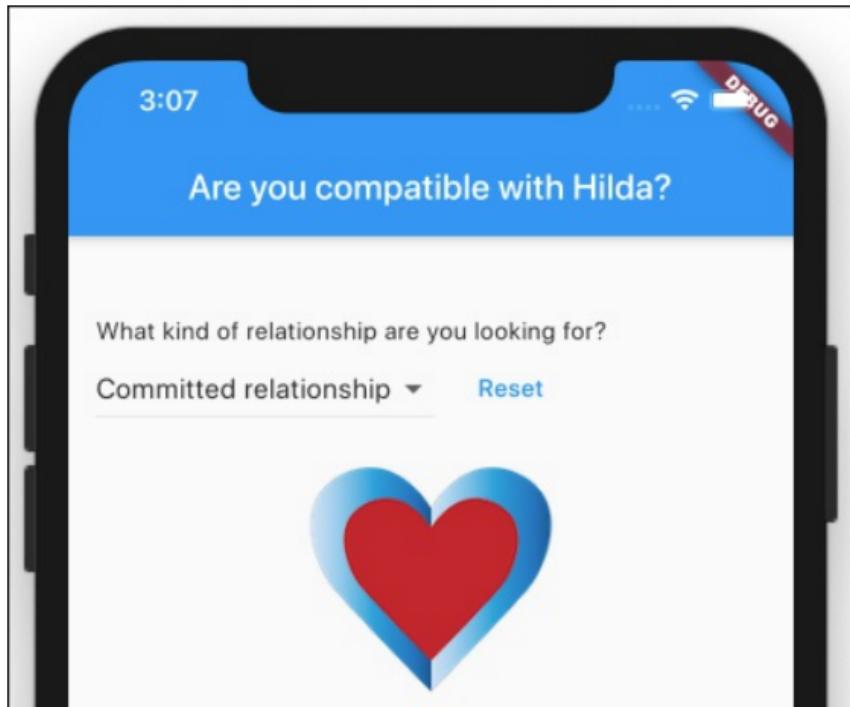


**FIGURE 7-12:** The user hasn't decided yet.

\* Thanks to David Nesterov-Rapoport, for creating the Heart and BrokenHeart images shown in [Figures 7-13](#) and [7-14](#).



**FIGURE 7-13:** A user with cold feet.



**FIGURE 7-14:** A serious user.

## **LISTING 7-6** What Are You Looking For?

```
// This listing is missing some parts. See  
App0705 in the files that  
// you download from this book's website  
(www.allmycode.com/Flutter).
```

```
enum Relationship {  
    Friend,  
    OneDate,
```

```
        Ongoing,
        Committed,
        Marriage,
    }

Map<Relationship, String> show = {
    Relationship.Friend: "Friend",
    Relationship.OneDate: "One date",
    Relationship.Ongoing: "Ongoing relationship",
    Relationship.Committed: "Committed
relationship",
    Relationship.Marriage: "Marriage",
};

List<DropdownMenuItem<Relationship>>
_relationshipsList = [
    DropdownMenuItem(
        value: Relationship.Friend,
        child: Text(show[Relationship.Friend]),
    ),
    DropdownMenuItem(
        value: Relationship.OneDate,
        child: Text(show[Relationship.OneDate]),
    ),
    DropdownMenuItem(
        value: Relationship.Ongoing,
        child: Text(show[Relationship.Ongoing]),
    ),
    DropdownMenuItem(
        value: Relationship.Committed,
        child: Text(show[Relationship.Committed]),
    ),
    DropdownMenuItem(
        value: Relationship.Marriage,
        child: Text(show[Relationship.Marriage]),
    ),
];
}

class _MyHomePageState extends
State<MyHomePage> {
    Relationship _relationshipDropdownValue;
```

```
// And later in the program ...

/// Build

Widget _buildDropdownButtonRow() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.start,
        children: <Widget>[
            DropdownButton<Relationship>(
                items: _relationshipsList,
                onChanged:
_updateRelationshipDropdown,
                value: _relationshipDropdownValue,
                hint: Text("Select One"),
            ),
            if (_relationshipDropdownValue != null)
                FlatButton(
                    child: Text(
                        "Reset",
                        style: TextStyle(color:
Colors.blue),
                    ),
                    onPressed: _reset,
                ),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildResultsImage() {
    if (_relationshipDropdownValue != null) {
        return
Image.asset(_relationshipDropdownValue.index
>= 3)
            ? "Heart.png"
            : "BrokenHeart.png");
    } else {
        return SizedBox();
    }
}

/// Actions
```

```
void _reset() {
    setState(() {
        _relationshipDropdownValue = null;
    });
}

void _updateRelationshipDropdown(Relationship newValue) {
    setState(() {
        _relationshipDropdownValue = newValue;
    });
}
```

## ***Building the dropdown button***

A `DropdownButton` constructor has several parameters, one of which is a list of items. Each item is an instance of the `DropdownMenuItem` class. Each such instance has a value and a child. (See [Figure 7-15](#).)

- » An item's value is something that identifies that particular item.

In [Listing 7-6](#), the items' values are `Relationship.Friend`, `Relationship.OneDate`, and so on. They're all members of the `Relationship` enum. You don't want things like `Relationship.OneDate` appearing on the surface of a menu item, so ...

- » An item's child is the thing that's displayed on that item.



**FIGURE 7-15:** Anatomy of a dropdown button.

In [Listing 7-6](#), the items' children are all `Text` widgets, but you can display all kinds of things on the dropdown items. For example, an item's child can be a `Row` containing a `Text` widget and an `Icon` widget.

In addition to its list of `items`, a `DropdownButton` constructor has `onChanged`, `value`, and `hint` parameters.

- » **The `onChanged` parameter does what such parameters do in so many other constructors.**  
The parameter refers to a function that handles the user's taps, presses, tweaks, and pokes.
- » **At any moment, the `value` parameter refers to whichever dropdown button item is selected.**
- » **The `hint` parameter tells Flutter what to display**

**when none of the dropdown button's items has been selected.**

In this section's example, Flutter displays the words *Select One*.

A dropdown button's `hint` is typically displayed before the user has chosen any of the button's items. But

[Listing 7-6](#) has a Reset button. When the user presses the Reset button, the button's `onPressed` handler sets `_relationshipDropdownValue` back to `null`, so the dropdown button's hint reappears.

## *The little Reset button*

The Reset button in [Listing 7-6](#) is interesting for more than one reason. First, it's not a `RaisedButton`. Instead, it's a `FlatButton`. A `FlatButton` is like a `RaisedButton` except ... well, a `FlatButton` is flat. (See [Figures 7-13](#) and [7-14](#).)

Another reason to wallow in the Reset button's code is because of a peculiar Dart language feature — one that's available only from Dart 2.3 onward. Here's an abridged version of the `_buildDropdownButtonRow` method's code in [Listing 7-6](#):

```
Widget _buildDropdownButtonRow() {
    return Row(
        children: <Widget>[
            DropdownButton<Relationship>(
                ),
            if (_relationshipDropdownValue != null)
                FlatButton(
                    ),
```

```
    ],
  );
}
```

In this code, the `Row` widget's `children` parameter is a list, and the list consists of two items: a `DropdownButton` and something that looks like an `if` statement. But appearances can be deceiving. The thing in [Listing 7-6](#) isn't an `if` statement. The thing in [Listing 7-6](#) is a *collection if*. In [Chapter 4](#), I unceremoniously sneak in the word *collection* to describe Dart's `List`, `Set`, and `Map` types. A collection `if` helps you define an instance of one of those types.

In [Listing 7-6](#), the meaning of the collection `if` is exactly what you'd guess. If `_relationshipDropdownValue` isn't `null`, the list includes a `FlatButton`. Otherwise, the list doesn't include a `FlatButton`. That makes sense because, when `_relationshipDropdownValue` is `null`, there's no sense in offering the user an option to make it be `null`.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** In addition to its collection `if`, the Dart programming language has a collection `for`. You can read about the collection `for` in [Chapter 8](#).

## Making a Map

[Chapter 4](#) introduces Dart's types, one of which is the `Map` type. A `Map` is a lot like a dictionary. To find the definition of a

word, you look up the word in a dictionary. To find a user-friendly representation of the enum value

`Relationship.OneDate`, you look up `Relationship.OneDate` in the show map.

**Relationship.Friend** /ri-lAY-shuhn-ship frEnd/ *n.*  
Friend.

**Relationship.OneDate** /ri-lAY-shuhn-ship wUHn  
dAYt/ *n.* One date.

**Relationship.Ongoing** /ri-lAY-shuhn-ship AWn-goh-  
ing/ *adj.* Ongoing relationship.

**Relationship.Committed** /ri-lAY-shuhn-ship kuh-mIt-  
uhd / *adj.* Committed relationship.

**Relationship.Marriage** /ri-lAY-shuhn-ship mAIR-ij /  
*n.* Marriage.

To be a bit more precise, a Map is a bunch of pairs, each pair consisting of a key and a value. In [Listing 7-6](#), the variable `show` refers to a map whose keys are `Relationship.Friend`, `Relationship.OneDate`, and so on. The map's values are "Friend", "One date", "Ongoing relationship", and so on. See [Table 7-1](#).

### TABLE 7-1 The show Map

*Key*

*Value*

*Index*

`Relationship.Friend`

"Friend"

```
0
Relationship.OneDate
"One date"
1
Relationship.Ongoing
"Ongoing relationship"
2
Relationship.Committed
"Committed relationship"
3
Relationship.Marriage
"Marriage"
4
```

In a Dart program, you use brackets to look up a value in a map. For example, in [Listing 7-6](#), looking up `show[Relationship.OneDate]` gives you the string "One date".

In addition to their keys and values, each map entry has an *index*. An entry's index is its position number in the declaration of the map, starting with position number 0. Doris's buddy Hilda wants a committed relationship and possibly marriage. So the code in [Listing 7-6](#) checks this condition:

When this condition is true, the app displays a heart to indicate a good match. Otherwise, the app displays a broken heart. (Sorry, Hilda.)

## ***Onward and Upward***

Doris's work on the dating app has paid off in spades. Doris is now in a committed relationship with an equally geeky Flutter developer — one who's well over 18 and who earns just enough money to live comfortably. Doris and her mate will live happily ever after, or at least until Google changes the Dart language specification and breaks some of Doris's code.

The next chapter is about navigation. How can your app go from one page to another? When the user finishes using the new page, how can your app go back? With more than one page in your app, how can the pages share information? For the answers to these questions, simply turn to this book's next page!

## Chapter 8

# Navigation, Lists, and Other Goodies

---

### IN THIS CHAPTER

- »» Moving from one page to another
  - »» Displaying a list of similar items
  - »» Grabbing info from the Web
- 

In researching this chapter, I learned some interesting things about the art of page-turning:

- »» The web has many sites to help musicians solve their page-turning problems. Some sites offer advice on the best ways to turn pages manually. Others offer mechanical solutions with foot pedals to control flipping devices. Scholarly papers survey the alternatives and draw conclusions based on studies.
- »» For nonmusicians, several sites describe build-it-yourself page-turning contraptions. None of these devices improves the homey look of a person's living room or study.

- » One site describes, in ten steps, how a person can use their hands to turn the page of a book. The site has illustrations and detailed instructions for each of the ten steps. (I thought I already knew how to turn pages, but maybe I was wrong!)
- » On one forum, I saw a link to a site that sells the most professional page-turning device. When I clicked the link, a run-on sentence announced, “We are sorry, the requested page could not be found.” Maybe what they meant was, “The requested page-turning device could not be found.”
- » Flutter’s Navigator class can transition within an app from one page to another. In fact, Flutter’s navigation features are so important that one book has an entire chapter devoted to the subject. The name of the book is *Flutter For Dummies*, and the chapter in that book is Chapter 8.

## *Extending a Dart Class*

If I’m not careful, the code listings in this book can become unbearably long. A simple example to illustrate one new concept may consume several pages. You’d need magic powers to find each listing’s new and interesting code. To combat this difficulty, I divide some sections’ examples into two files — one file containing boilerplate code and another file containing the section’s new features. When I march from one section to the next, I reuse the file containing the boilerplate code and introduce a separate file containing only the new features.

All is well and good until I try to split a particular class's code between two files. Imagine that I have two files. One file's name is `ReuseMe.dart`:

```
// This is ReuseMe.dart

import 'MoreCode.dart';

class ReuseMe {
    int x = 229;
}

main() => ReuseMe().displayNicely();
```

The other file's name is `MoreCode.dart`.

```
// This is a bad version of MoreCode.dart

import 'ReuseMe.dart';

void displayNicely() {
    print('The value of x is $x.');
}
```

What could possibly go wrong?

Here's what goes wrong: The declaration of `displayNicely` isn't inside the `ReuseMe` class. In this pair of files, `displayNicely` is a lonely function that sits outside of any particular class. This causes two problems:

- » The line `ReuseMe().displayNicely()` makes no sense.
- » The `displayNicely` function can't casually refer to the `ReuseMe` class's `x` variable.

This code is bogus. Throw it out!

But wait! A sneaky trick can rescue this example. Since Dart's 2.7 version, I can add methods to a class without putting them inside the class's code. I indicate this business using Dart's `extension` keyword. Here's how I do it:

```
// This is a good version of MoreCode.dart

import 'ReuseMe.dart';

extension MyExtension on ReuseMe {
    void displayNicely() {
        print('The value of x is $x.');
    }
}
```

After making this change, the `displayNicely` function becomes a method belonging to the `ReuseMe` class. Dart behaves as if I had written the following code:

```
// The extension keyword makes Dart pretend
// that I wrote this code:

class ReuseMe {
    int x = 229;

    void displayNicely() {
        print('The value of x is $x.');
    }
}
```

Inside the `displayNicely` method's body, the name `x` refers to the `ReuseMe` class's `x` variable. And every instance of the `ReuseMe` class has a `displayNicely` method. So the call `ReuseMe().displayNicely()` makes perfect sense.

Everything works. And, best of all, I can swap out the `MoreCode.dart` file for another version of the file whenever I want.

```
// Another good version of MoreCode.dart

import 'ReuseMe.dart';

extension MyExtension on ReuseMe {
    void displayNicely() {
        print('    * $x *   ');
        print('   ** $x ** ');
        print('  *** $x ***');
        print('***** $x *****');
    }
}
```

I can change the `displayNicely` function without touching the file that contains the original `ReuseMe` class declaration. That's handy!



**WARNING** Extensions aren't available in all versions of Dart. If Android Studio complains to you about your use of extensions, look for the `environment` section of your project's `pubspec.yaml` file. That `environment` section may look something like this:

```
environment:
  sdk: ">=2.1.0 <3.0.0"
```

Change the lower Dart version number like so:

```
environment:
  sdk: ">=2.6.0 <3.0.0"
```



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** The name of an extension distinguishes that extension from any other extensions on the same class. For example, imagine that I've defined `MyExtension` and you've defined `YourExtension`, both on the `ReuseMe` class:

```
extension YourExtension on ReuseMe {  
    void displayNicely() {  
        print('!!!! $x !!!');  
    }  
}
```

With two extensions declaring `displayNicely` methods, the expression `ReuseMe().displayNicely()` is ambiguous. To clear up the confusion, name one of the extensions explicitly:

```
YourExtension(ReuseMe()).displayNicely()
```

## *From One Page to Another*

You've probably used an app with a master-detail interface. A *master-detail interface* has two pages. The first page displays a list of items. When the user selects an item in the list, a second page displays details about that item. This chapter's first example (in [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-2](#)) has a stripped-down master-detail interface. And why do I say "stripped-down"? The

master page's list consists of only one item — the name of a particular movie.

## LISTING 8-1 Reuse This Code

```
// App08Main.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App0802.dart'; // Change this line to
App0803, App0804, and so on.

void main() => runApp(App08Main());

class App08Main extends StatelessWidget {
    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: MovieTitlePage(),
        );
    }
}

class MovieTitlePage extends StatefulWidget {
    @override
    MovieTitlePageState createState() =>
    MovieTitlePageState();
}

class MovieTitlePageState extends
State<MovieTitlePage> {
    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Scaffold(
            appBar: AppBar(
                title: Text(
                    'Movie Title',
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

```
        body: Padding(
            padding: const EdgeInsets.all(16.0),
            child: Center(
                child: buildTitlePageCore(),
            ),
        ),
    );
}

class DetailPage extends StatelessWidget {
    final overview = '(From themoviedb.com) One
    day at work, unsuccessful '
        'puppeteer Craig finds a portal into the
    head of actor John '
        'Malkovich. The portal soon becomes a
    passion for anybody who '
        'enters its mad and controlling world of
    overtaking another human '
        'body.';

    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Scaffold(
            appBar: AppBar(
                title: Text(
                    'Details',
                ),
            ),
            body: Padding(
                padding: const EdgeInsets.all(16.0),
                child: Center(
                    child: buildDetailPageCore(context),
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

## LISTING 8-2 Basic Navigation

```
// App0802.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App08Main.dart';

extension MoreMovieTitlePage on
MovieTitlePageState {
    goToDetailPage() {
        Navigator.push(
            context,
            MaterialPageRoute(
                builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
            ),
        );
    }

    Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
        return Column(
            mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
            children: <Widget>[
                Text(
                    'Being John Malkovich',
                    textScaleFactor: 1.5,
                ),
                SizedBox(height: 16.0),
                RaisedButton.icon(
                    icon: Icon(Icons.arrow_forward),
                    label: Text('Details'),
                    onPressed: goToDetailPage,
                ),
            ],
        );
    }
}

extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
        return Column(
            crossAxisAlignment:
```

```
CrossAxisAlignment.center,  
        children: <Widget>[  
            Text(  
                overview,  
            ),  
        ],  
    );  
}  
}
```

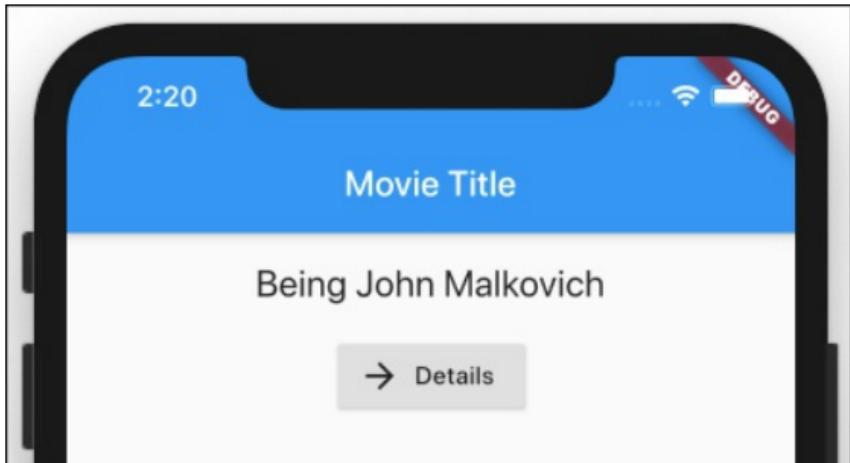
To run this chapter's first app, your project must contain both [Listing 8-1](#) and [Listing 8-2](#). Each of these listings depends on code from the other listing. In fact, many of this chapter's listings depend on the code from [Listing 8-1](#).



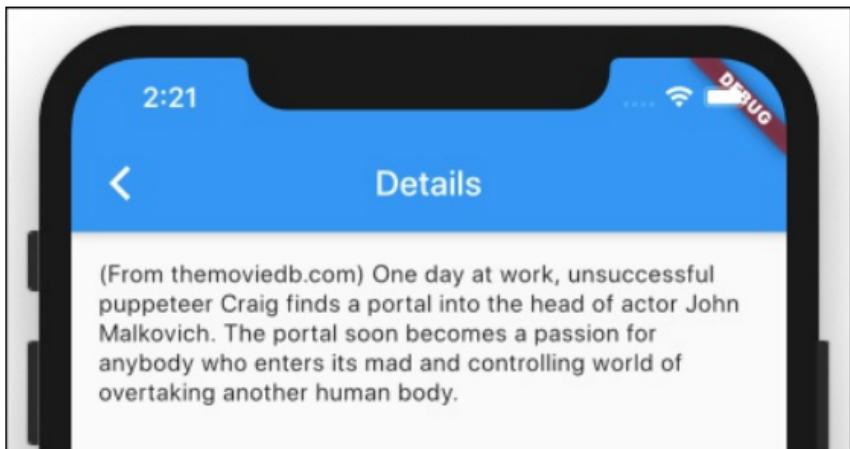
**WARNING** [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-2](#) must be in separate .dart files because both listings contain import declarations.

[Listing 8-2](#) doesn't have a main method. So, to run the app in [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-2](#), you look for the App08Main.dart tab above Android Studio's editor. You right-click that tab and then select Run 'App08Main.dart' from the menu that appears.

[Figures 8-1](#) and [8-2](#) show the pages generated by the code in [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-2](#).



**FIGURE 8-1:** A very simple master page.



**FIGURE 8-2:** A very simple detail page.

[Figure 8-1](#) shows the app's starting page — a page with a `RaisedButton` on it. When the user presses this button, Flutter

calls the `goToDetailPage` method in [Listing 8-2](#). The `goToDetailPage` method calls the `Navigator` class's `push` method. The parameters of the `push` method point directly to the `DetailPage` class. So the app jumps to its second page — the `DetailClass` page in [Figure 8-2](#).

The upper left corner of [Figure 8-2](#) has a little backward-pointing arrow. Flutter creates that arrow automatically whenever it navigates to a page that has an app bar. When the user presses that arrow, the app returns to the first page — the `MovieTitlePage`.

## An icon on a button

For a tiny bit of cuteness, I add an icon (a little forward-pointing arrow) to the `RaisedButton` in [Figure 8-1](#). To make this happen, I use the word `icon` a bunch of times in [Listing 8-2](#). Rather than call the ordinary `RaisedButton` constructor, I call Flutter's `RaisedButton.icon` constructor. Then, for the constructor's `icon` parameter, I write

`Icon(Icons.arrow_forward)`, which means, “Construct an actual `Icon` widget whose appearance is that of Flutter's built-in `Icons.arrow_forward` value.”

Flutter has a whole bunch of built-in icons. Most of them are familiar user interface icons, like `volume_up`, `warning`, and `signal_cellular_4_bar`. But others are ones you don't expect to find. For example, Flutter has a `pets` icon (a picture of a paw), a `casino` icon (the face of a die), and an `airline_seat_legroom_reduced` icon (a person scrunched into a small space).

## Pushing and popping

Here's some useful terminology:

- » A page that calls `Navigator.push` is a *source* page.  
In [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-2](#), the `MovieTitlePage` is a source page.
- » A page that the user sees as a result of a `Navigator.push` call is a *destination* page.  
In [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-2](#), the `DetailPage` is a destination page.

Some transitions go from a source page to a destination page; others go from a destination page back to a source page. In this section's example,

- » The user presses the `RaisedButton` in [Figure 8-1](#) to go from source to destination.
- » The user presses the app bar's Back button in [Figure 8-2](#) to go from destination to source.

For the most part, a mobile app's transitions form a structure known as a *stack*. To create a stack, you pile each new page on top of all the existing pages. Then, when you're ready to remove a page, you remove the page that's at the top of the stack. It's like a seniority system for pages. The youngest page is the first to be removed. With this *Last-In-First-Out* (LIFO) rule, the user forms a clear mental image of his or her place among the app's pages.

Here's a bit more terminology:

- » When you add something to the top of a stack, you're *pushing* it onto the stack.
- » When you remove something from the top of a stack,

you're *popping* it off the stack.

In [Listing 8-2](#), the name `Navigator.push` suggests the pushing of a page onto a stack of pages. In fact, when I think about page transitions, I always imagine pages on top of pages. The most recent page obscures the older pages that lie below it. During a run of this chapter's first app, the `DetailPage` sits comfortably on top of the `MovieTitlePage`, completely obscuring the `MovieTitlePage` from the user's view.

In some situations, the notion of piling one page on top of another isn't appropriate. Maybe you don't want to push a destination page on top of a source page. Instead, you want to replace a source page with a destination page. To do this in [Listing 8-2](#), you make one tiny change: You change the words `Navigator.push` to the words `Navigator.pushReplacement`. When you do, the `MovieTitlePage` looks as it does in [Figure 8-1](#), but the `DetailPage` differs a bit from the image in [Figure 8-2](#). In the new `DetailPage`, the app bar has no Back button.



#### TECHNICAL

**STUFF** In Flutter, screens and pages are called *routes*. That's why [Listing 8-2](#) contains a `MaterialPageRoute` constructor call.



**TIP** To make your app look like an iPhone app, use Flutter's Cupertino widgets instead of the Material Design widgets and construct a `CupertinoPageRoute` rather than a `MaterialPageRoute`. A `CupertinoPageRoute` makes page transitions look “Apple-like.” For more on Flutter’s Cupertino widgets, refer to [Chapter 3](#).

## ***Passing Data from Source to Destination***

Sometimes, you want to pass information from one page to another. The next example (see [Listing 8-3](#)) shows you how a source sends information to a destination.



**REMEMBER** Before you try to run this section’s app, change one of the `import` lines in [Listing 8-1](#). Change ‘`App0802.dart`’ to ‘`App0803.dart`’. Make similar changes to run [Listings 8-3, 8-4, 8-5, 8-7, 8-8](#), and [8-](#)

## LISTING 8-3 From Movie Title Page to Detail Page

```
// App0803.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App08Main.dart';

extension MoreMovieTitlePage on
MovieTitlePageState {
    static bool _isFavorite = true; // You can
change this to false.

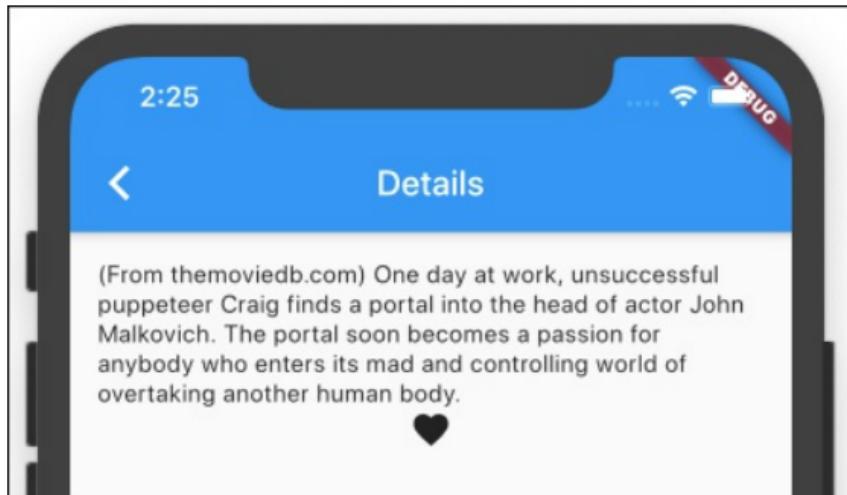
    goToDetailPage() {
        Navigator.push(
            context,
            MaterialPageRoute(
                builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
                settings: RouteSettings(
                    arguments: _isFavorite,
                ),
            ),
        );
    }

    Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
        return Column(
            mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
            children: <Widget>[
                Text(
                    'Being John Malkovich',
                    textScaleFactor: 1.5,
                ),
                SizedBox(height: 16.0),
                RaisedButton.icon(
```

```
        icon: Icon(Icons.arrow_forward),
        label: Text('Details'),
        onPressed: goToDetailPage,
    ),
],
);
}
}

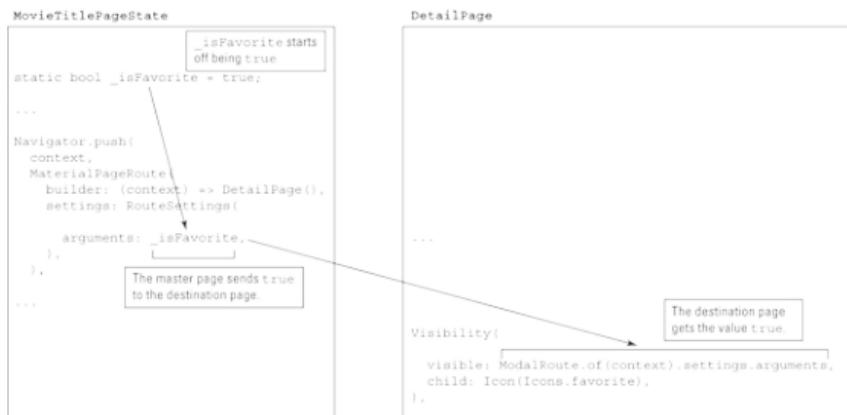
extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
        return Column(
            mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
            children: <Widget>[
                Text(
                    overview,
                ),
                Visibility(
                    visible:
ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments ??
false,
                    child: Icon(Icons.favorite),
                ),
            ],
        );
    }
}
```

[Figure 8-3](#) shows you the `DetailPage` generated by the code in [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-3](#). A little heart indicates that *Being John Malkovich* is a favorite movie.



**FIGURE 8-3:** The Favorite icon on the detail page.

**Figure 8-4** illustrates the trip made by the `_isFavorite` variable's value in a run of this section's example.



**FIGURE 8-4:** Passing the value of `_isFavorite` from place to place.

When Flutter displays the detail page, the value of

```
ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments
```

is true. It's as if the code near the bottom of [Listing 8-3](#) looked like this:

```
// Remember, I said "as if" the code looked  
like this...  
Visibility(  
    visible: true,  
    child: Icon(Icons.favorite),  
)
```

A `Visibility` widget either shows or hides its child depending on the value of its `visible` parameter. So, in this example, Flutter's built-in `favorite` icon appears on the user's screen.

In [Listing 8-3](#), you can change the declaration of `_isFavorite` like this:

```
static bool _isFavorite = false;
```

When you do, the movie title page passes `false` to the detail page. So, the `Visibility` widget's `visible` property becomes `false`, and the little `favorite` icon doesn't appear.



**WARNING** In [Listing 8-3](#), the variable `_isFavorite` is

`static`. One consequence of this is that hot restarting the app doesn't work. If you change `_isFavorite` from `true` to `false`, and then save your code, the little heart icon doesn't go away. To make that change in the value of `_isFavorite` take effect, stop the run of the app and then start it again.

## RUBE GOLDBERG WOULD BE PLEASED

I admit it: I've never seen a more complicated way of making a tiny icon appear than the way it's done in [Listing 8-3](#). But remember, passing information from one page to another is important, whether you're passing a simple `_isFavorite` value or a large chunk of medical data. Dividing an app into pages keeps the pages uncluttered. It also lends continuity to the flow of an app.

[Chapter 5](#) tells you that Dart has top-level variables — variables that aren't declared inside of a class. If you put all of your app's code in one file, all the code in your app can refer directly to those top-level variables. So why do you need this section's arguments feature? Why not let your master and detail pages share the values of top-level variables?

The answer is, top-level variables can be dangerous. While Mary withdraws funds on one page, another page processes an automatic payment and nearly empties Mary's account. As a result, Mary overdraws her account and owes a hefty fee to the bank. That's not good.

Use top-level variables sparingly. Don't use top-level variables to pass information between pages. Instead, use Flutter's arguments feature.



**WARNING** In this section, I commit a major-league sin. I want to keep this chapter's examples as simple as possible, so [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-3](#) provide no way for the user to change the `_isFavorite` value. Instead, I invite you, the reader, to reach into [Listing 8-3](#), change `_isFavorite` to `false`, and then rerun the code. It's a horrible way to unfavorite a movie — like telling banking account customers to edit their account pages' source code — but it gets the job done.

## A STATIC VARIABLE

In [Listing 8-3](#), the declaration of `_isFavorite` starts with the word `static`. Any variable that you declare in an extension, rather than inside any of the extension's methods, must be `static`. If you follow that rule blindly, you can understand [Listing 8-3](#) without knowing what `static` means.

But, if you want to know what `static` means, consider this tiny bit of code from [Chapter 7](#):

```
... => _MyHomePageState();  
  
// ... and later ...  
  
class _MyHomePageState extends  
State<MyHomePage> {
```

```
bool _ageSwitchValue = false;
```

In the first line, a constructor call creates an instance of the `_MyHomePageState` class. A bit later on, the code gives `_MyHomePageState` an instance variable named `_ageSwitchValue`. The code doesn't have any other `_MyHomePageState` constructor calls, so you have only one `_MyHomePageState` instance, and only one `_ageSwitchValue` variable.

In some programs, you may have occasion to call the `_MyHomePageState` constructor twice. If you do, you'll have two instances of `_MyHomePageState`, each with its own `_ageSwitchValue` variable. If you make an assignment such as `_ageSwitchValue = true` in one of the instances, it has no effect on the `_ageSwitchValue` variable in the other instance. That's the way instance variables work, but ...

... that's not the way static variables work. In [Listing 8-3](#), the `_isFavorite` variable is static. If you happen to declare two instances of `MovieTitlePageState`, both instances share one `_isFavorite` variable. If you make an assignment such as `_isFavorite = true` in one of the instances, it sets the `_isFavorite` value for both instances.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** In a `RouteSettings` constructor call, the parameter name `arguments` is a bit misleading. That parameter can have only one value at a time — a value such as `_isFavorite`. So why is the parameter

name plural (arguments) instead of singular (argument)? It's plural because the single thing that you pass to another page can have several parts. For example, you can pass many values by making the one and only arguments value be a list:

```
settings: RouteSettings(  
    arguments: [_isFavorite, _isInTheaters,  
    _isAComedy,],  
)
```

## *Passing Data Back to the Source*

In the previous section, the code uses `Navigator.push` to send a value from a source to a destination. That's cool, but how can the destination send values back to the source? [Listing 8-4](#) has an answer.

### LISTING 8-4 From Detail Page to Movie Title Page

```
// App0804.dart  
  
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';  
  
import 'App08Main.dart';  
  
extension MoreMovieTitlePage on MovieTitlePageState {  
    static bool _isFavorite;  
  
    goToDetailPage() async {  
        _isFavorite = await Navigator.push(
```

```
        context,
        MaterialPageRoute(
            builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
        ),
    ) ???
    _isFavorite;
}

Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
        children: <Widget>[
            Row(
                mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
                children: <Widget>[
                    Text(
                        'Being John Malkovich',
                        textScaleFactor: 1.5,
                    ),
                    Visibility(
                        visible: _isFavorite ?? false,
                        child: Icon(Icons.favorite),
                    ),
                ],
            ),
            SizedBox(height: 16.0),
            RaisedButton.icon(
                icon: Icon(Icons.arrow_forward),
                label: Text('Details'),
                onPressed: goToDetailPage,
            ),
        ],
    );
}

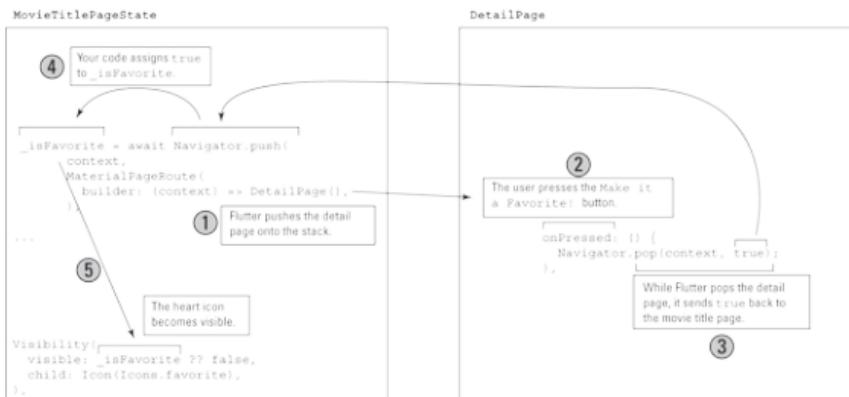
extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
        return Column(
            crossAxisAlignment:
```

```

CrossAxisAlignment.center,
children: <Widget>[
    Text(
        overview,
    ),
    SizedBox(height: 16.0),
    RaisedButton(
        child: Text(
            'Make it a Favorite!',
        ),
        onPressed: () {
            Navigator.pop(context, true);
        },
    ),
],
);
}
}

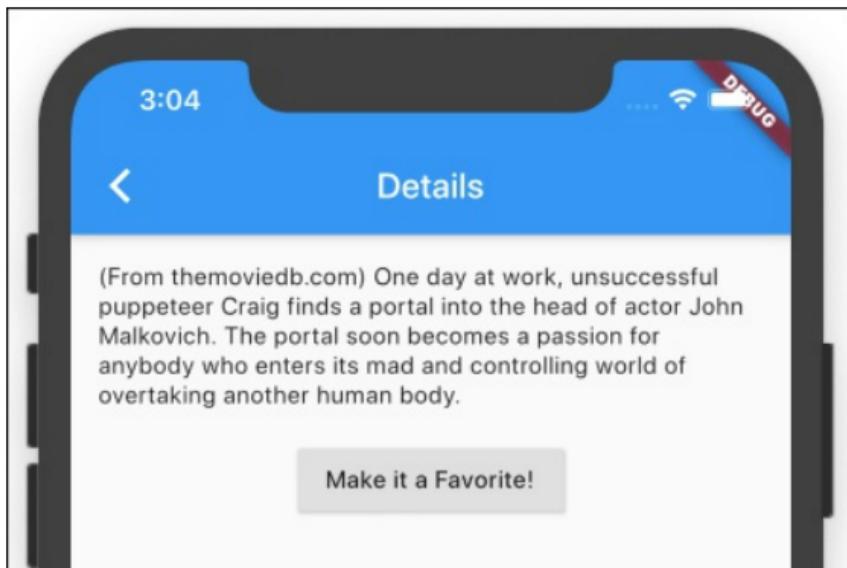
```

[Figure 8-5](#) illustrates the action that takes place during a run of this section's example.



[FIGURE 8-5:](#) The flow of traffic in [Listing 8-4](#).

The code in [Listing 8-4](#) creates the `DetailPage` that you see in [Figure 8-6](#).



**FIGURE 8-6:** A button on the detail page offers an option.

The `DetailPage` has two buttons — one on the app bar (a Back button) and one beneath the movie's overview (the *Make it a Favorite!* button). If the user presses the app bar's Back button, nothing exciting happens. The app returns to a `MovieTitlePage` like the one in [Figure 8-1](#). But, if the user presses the *Make it a Favorite!* button, Flutter executes the following statement:

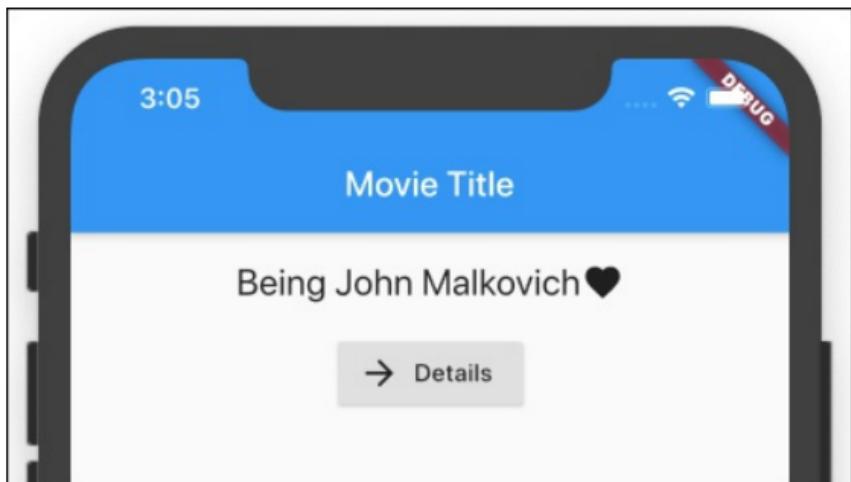
```
Navigator.pop(context, true);
```

Flutter pops the `DetailPage` off of its stack and sends the

value true back to the `MovieTitlePage`. In the `MovieTitlePage`, an assignment with a mysterious looking `await` word sets `_isFavorite` to true:

```
_isFavorite = await Navigator.push(  
    // ... Etc.
```

Finally, with `_isFavorite` set to true, the `MovieTitlePage` displays a little heart icon, as you see in [Figure 8-7](#).



[FIGURE 8-7:](#) A Favorite icon on the movie title page.

## Dart's `async` and `await` keywords

A user launches the app in [Listing 8-4](#), navigates from the `MovieTitlePage` to the `DetailPage`, and then pauses to have a cup of coffee. This user insists on having only the best coffee. With a smartphone displaying the `DetailPage`, this user takes an airplane to Vietnam, buys a fresh cup of Kopi Luwak

(coming from a palm civet’s digestive tract), and then flies home. Finally, three days after having launched this section’s app, the user presses the *Make it a Favorite!* button, which returns `true` to the app’s `MovieTitlePage`.

You never know how long a user will linger on the app’s `DetailPage`. That’s why Flutter’s `Navigator.push` method doesn’t really get `true` back from the `DetailPage`. Instead, a call to `Navigator.push` returns an object of type `Future`.

A `Future` object is a callback of sorts. It’s a box that may or may not contain a value like `true`. While our coffee-loving user is visiting Vietnam, the `Future` box has nothing inside of it. But later, when the user returns home and clicks the *Make it a Favorite!* button, the `Future` box contains the value `true`. This is how Flutter manages a “don’t know when” navigation problem.

What would happen with the following code?

```
// Bad code because await is missing:  
static bool _isFavorite;  
  
// And elsewhere, ...  
  
_isFavorite = Navigator.push(  
    // ... Etc.
```

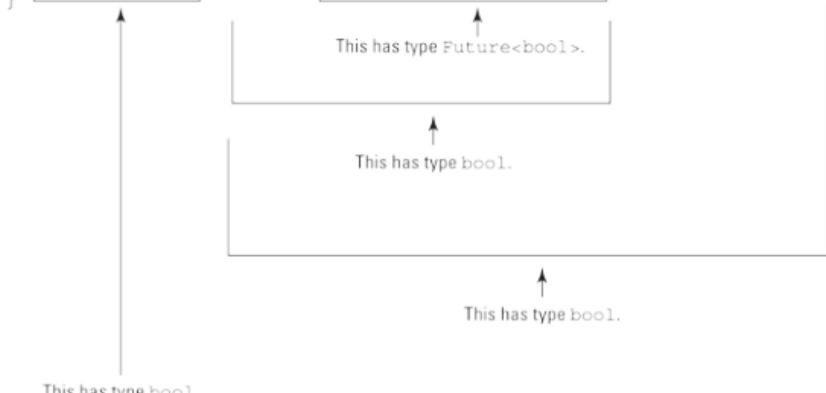
In this erroneous code, the call to `Navigator.push` tries to hand a `Future` object to the `_isFavorite` variable. But the `_isFavorite` variable will have none of it because the `_isFavorite` variable’s type is `bool`, not `Future`. What’s a developer to do?

[Listing 8-4](#) solves this problem using Dart’s `await` keyword. An `await` keyword does two things:

- » The `await` keyword tells Dart not to continue executing the current line until the `Future` box has something useful inside it.  
In [Listing 8-4](#), Dart doesn't assign anything to `_isFavorite` until the `DetailPage` has been popped.
  - » When the `DetailPage` has been popped, the `await` keyword retrieves the useful value from the `Future` box.  
In [Listing 8-4](#), the call to `Navigator.push` is a `Future` value, but the expression `await Navigator.push( // ... etc` is a `bool` value. (See [Figure 8-8](#).) Your code assigns this `bool` value to `_isFavorite`, which, appropriately enough, is a `bool` variable.

```
static bool isFavorite;
```

```
goToDetailPage() async {
    _isFavorite = await Navigator.push(...) ?? _isFavorite;
}
```



**FIGURE 8-8:** The correct combination of types.

A function that contains the `await` keyword may take a long time to finish executing. If you’re not careful, the entire app may come to a screeching halt while `await` does its awaiting. So, in addition to the `await` keyword, Dart has an `async` keyword and a rule to go along with this keyword:

If a function declaration contains the `await` keyword, that declaration must also include the `async` keyword.

(Refer to [Listing 8-4](#).) The `async` keyword tells Dart that it’s okay to execute some other code while this function sits there, doing nothing, executing its `await` keyword. That way, the app may continue whatever else it’s doing while our friend, the Kopi Luwak coffee lover, visits Vietnam.

## *Taking control of the app bar’s Back button*

The app bar button in [Figure 8-6](#) is a backward-pointing arrow. When the user clicks this button, your app returns to its source page. These two facts are true by default. But what if you don’t like the defaults? Can you change them? Of course, you can.

For example, you can change the button’s appearance from a backward arrow to a red backspace button. To do so, add a `leading` parameter to an `AppBar` constructor call in [Listing 8-1](#).

```
appBar: AppBar(  
    title: Text(  
        'Details',  
    ),  
    leading: IconButton(  
        icon:  
            Icon(Icons.backspace),  
        color:  
            Colors.red,  
    ),  
)
```

```
        icon: new Icon(Icons.keyboard_backspace,  
color: Colors.red),  
        onPressed: () => Navigator.pop(context),  
)  
)
```

If you don't want a back button to appear on the app bar, add an automaticallyImplyLeading parameter to the AppBar constructor call.

```
appBar: AppBar(  
    automaticallyImplyLeading: false,
```

Changing the app bar button's behavior is trickier. In [Listing 8-1](#), you surround the Scaffold constructor call with a WillPopScope call:

```
@override  
Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
    return WillPopScope(  
        onWillPop: () => _onPop(context),  
        child: Scaffold(  
            body: Center(...),  
            ...),  
    );  
}
```

In the WillPopScope constructor call, the onWillPop parameter is a function and, in keeping with the word `Will` in `onWillPop`, that function returns a Future. Here's a small example:

```
Future<bool> _onPop(BuildContext context) async  
{  
    return await showDialog(  
        context: context,  
        child: AlertDialog(  
            title: Text("The back button doesn't  
work"),  
            content: Text('Sorry about that,  
Chief.'),  
            actions: <Widget>[  
                new FlatButton(  
                    onPressed: () =>  
                    Navigator.pop(context),  
                ),  
            ],  
        ),  
    );  
}
```

```
Navigator.pop(context, false),
            child: Text('OK'),
        ),
    ],
),
) ???
false;
}
```

When the user clicks the back button on the `DetailPage` app bar, Flutter displays a dialog box containing a `FlatButton` labeled OK. (See [Figure 8-9](#).) When the user clicks the `FlatButton`, Flutter dismisses the dialog box.

## The back button doesn't work

Sorry about that, Chief.

OK

FIGURE 8-9: You Can't Go Home Again (Thomas Wolfe).

## Passing Data in Both Directions

This section's example is a bit more realistic than examples in

the previous sections. In this section, the source and destination pages pass information back and forth. The code is in [Listing 8-5](#).

## LISTING 8-5 From Title Page to Detail Page and Back Again

```
// App0805.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App08Main.dart';

extension MoreMovieTitlePage on
MovieTitlePageState {
    static bool _isFavorite;

    goToDetailPage() async {
        _isFavorite = await Navigator.push(
            context,
            MaterialPageRoute(
                builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
                settings: RouteSettings(
                    arguments: _isFavorite,
                ),
            ),
        ) ??
        _isFavorite;
    }

    Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
        return Column(
            mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
            children: <Widget>[
                Row(
                    mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
```

```
        children: <Widget>[
            Text(
                'Being John Malkovich',
                textScaleFactor: 1.5,
            ),
            Visibility(
                visible: _isFavorite ?? false,
                child: Icon(Icons.favorite),
            ),
        ],
    ),
    SizedBox(height: 16.0),
    RaisedButton.icon(
        icon: Icon(Icons.arrow_forward),
        label: Text('Details'),
        onPressed: goToDetailPage,
    ),
],
);
}
}

extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
        final _isFavoriteArgument =
            ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments ??
            false;
        return Column(
            crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
            children: <Widget>[
                Text(
                    overview,
                ),
                SizedBox(height: 16.0),
                RaisedButton(
                    child: Text(
                        _isFavoriteArgument ? 'Unfavorite'
                        this' : 'Make it a Favorite!',
                    ),
                    onPressed: () {

```

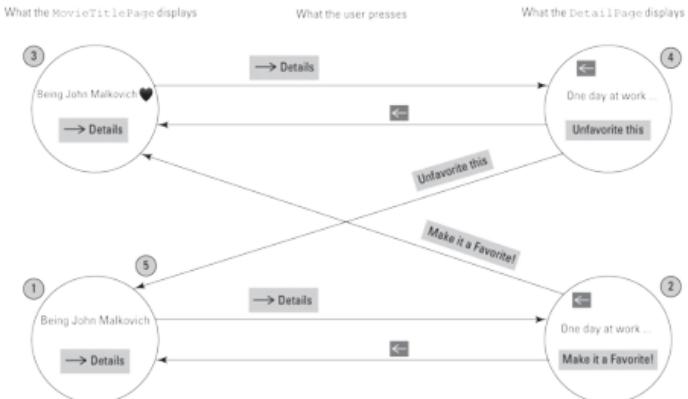
```
        Navigator.pop(context,  
        !_isFavoriteArgument);  
    },  
    ),  
    ],  
);  
}  
}
```

In this section’s app, the `MainTitlePage` and `DetailPage` share the responsibility for the movie’s “favorite” status. When the Favorite icon appears, it appears on the `MainTitlePage`, but the `DetailPage` has the button that switches between “favorite” and “not favorite.”

[Figure 8-10](#) describes the action of this section’s app. In the next several paragraphs, I guide you through the numbered bullets in that figure.

1. When you launch this section’s app, the value of `_isFavorite` becomes `false`. You see a page with a movie title and a Details button, but no Heart icon. To see that page as it appears on your phone, refer to [Figure 8-1](#).

When you press the Details button, the `goToDetailPage` method sends the value of `_isFavorite` to the `DetailPage`:



**FIGURE 8-10:** Moving from page to page.

```

MaterialPageRoute(
    builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
    settings: RouteSettings(
        arguments: _isFavorite,
    ),
),

```

2. The `DetailPage` receives the value coming from the `MovieTitlePage`. The `DetailPage` stores that value in its own `_isFavoriteArgument` variable:

```

final _isFavoriteArgument =
    ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments
?? false;

```

Using this variable's value, the `DetailPage` decides what to display on the face of a button:

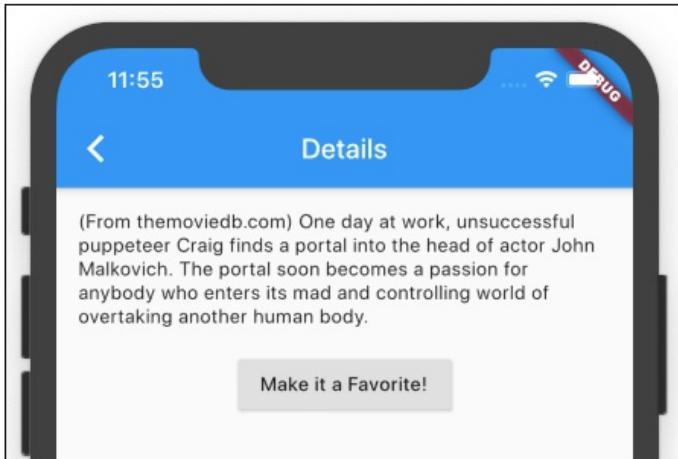
```

RaisedButton(
    child: Text(
        _isFavoriteArgument ? 'Unfavorite this' :
        'Make it a Favorite!',
    ),
)

```

),

At this point in the app's run, `_isFavoriteArgument` is `false`. So the raised button displays the sentence *Make it a favorite!* [Figure 8-11](#) shows you the `DetailPage` that appears on your phone.



[FIGURE 8-11:](#) You can make this movie a favorite.

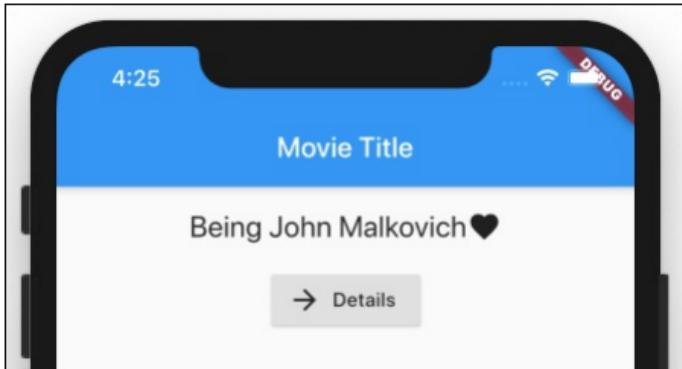
If you press the `Make It a Favorite!` button, Dart's exclamation point operator (`!`) prepares the opposite of `_isFavoriteArgument` to be sent back to the `MovieTitlePage`:

```
 onPressed: () {  
   Navigator.pop(context,  
   !_isFavoriteArgument);  
},
```

Because `_isFavoriteArgument` is `false`, the `DetailPage` sends its opposite (`true`) back to the

MovieTitlePage.

- Upon receipt of the value true, the MovieTitlePage displays the Heart icon. [Figure 8-12](#) shows you the MovieTitlePage that appears on your phone.



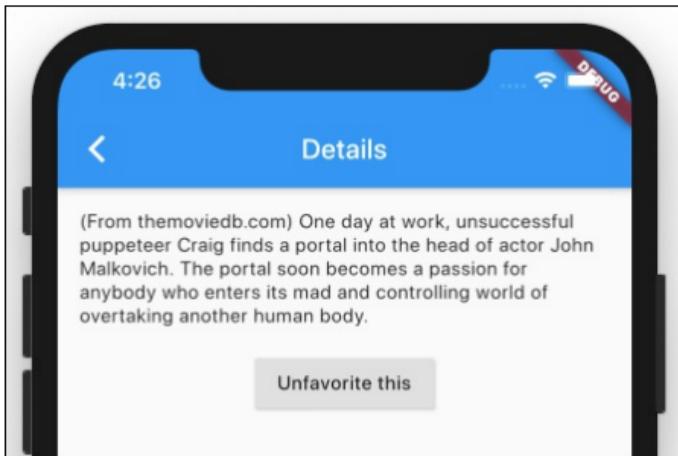
[FIGURE 8-12:](#) This movie is a favorite.

When you press the Details button, the MovieTitlePage sends true to the DetailPage.

- This time, the line

```
_isFavoriteArgument ? 'Unfavorite this' :  
'Make it a Favorite!'
```

tells the DetailPage to display the Unfavorite This button. [Figure 8-13](#) shows you the DetailPage that appears on your phone.



**FIGURE 8-13:** You can unfavorite this movie.

If you press the Unfavorite This button, Dart's exclamation point operator prepares the opposite of `_isFavoriteArgument` to be sent back to the `MovieTitlePage`. Because `_isFavoriteArgument` is true, the `DetailPage` sends its opposite (false) back to the `MovieTitlePage`.

- Upon receipt of the value false, the `MovieTitlePage` doesn't display the Heart icon.



#### TECHNICAL

STUFF The drawing in [Figure 8-10](#) is what is known

as a *finite state machine* diagram. Diagrams of this kind help a lot when you want to organize your thoughts about an app's page transitions.

## *Creating Named Routes*

Navigation can be complicated. Here's an example:

"Go where the user wants to go unless the user isn't logged in, in which case, go to the login page (but remember where the user wanted to go). If the user logs in correctly, go where the user wanted to go. Otherwise, go to the 'invalid login' page, where the user has the option to go to the 'forgot password' page. From the 'forget password' page ..." And so on.

In Flutter, screens and pages are called *routes*, and Flutter lets you assign a name to each of your routes. This Named Routes feature makes your code a bit more concise. More importantly, the feature keeps you from going crazy, keeping track of the user's paths and detours. The code in [Listing 8-6](#) doesn't display any movie data — only app bars and buttons. Even so, the listing shows you how named routes work.

### **LISTING 8-6 Let's All Play "Name That Route"**

```
// App0806.dart  
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
```

```
void main() => runApp(App0806());  
  
class App0806 extends StatelessWidget {  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return MaterialApp(  
            routes: {  
                '/': (context) => MovieTitlePage(),  
                '/details': (context) => DetailPage(),  
                '/details/cast': (context) =>  
                    CastPage(),  
                '/details/reviews': (context) =>  
                    ReviewsPage(),  
            },  
        );  
    }  
}  
  
class MovieTitlePage extends StatelessWidget {  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return _buildEasyScaffold(  
            appBarTitle: 'Movie Title Page',  
            body: _buildEasyButton(  
                context,  
                label: 'Go to Detail Page',  
                whichRoute: '/details',  
            ),  
        );  
    }  
}  
  
class DetailPage extends StatelessWidget {  
    @override  
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {  
        return _buildEasyScaffold(  
            appBarTitle: 'Detail Page',  
            body: Column(  
                children: <Widget>[  
                    _buildEasyButton(  
                        context,  
                        label: 'Go to Cast Page',  
                    ),  
                ],  
            ),  
        );  
    }  
}
```

```
        whichRoute: '/details/cast',
    ),
    _buildEasyButton(
        context,
        label: 'Go to Reviews Page',
        whichRoute: '/details/reviews',
    ),
),
],
);
}
}

class CastPage extends StatelessWidget {
@override
Widget build(BuildContext context) {
    return _buildEasyScaffold(
        appBarTitle: 'Cast Page',
        body: Container(),
    );
}
}

class ReviewsPage extends StatelessWidget {
@override
Widget build(BuildContext context) {
    return _buildEasyScaffold(
        appBarTitle: 'Reviews Page',
        body: Container(),
    );
}
}

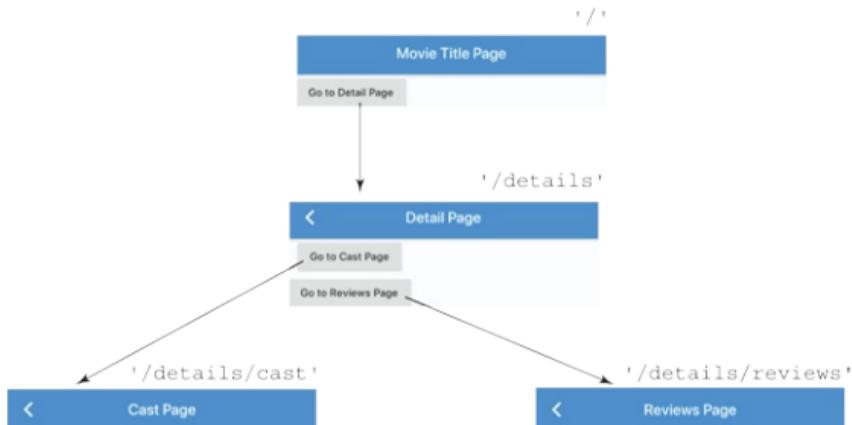
Widget _buildEasyScaffold({String appBarTitle,
Widget body}) {
    return Scaffold(
        appBar: AppBar(
            title: Text(appBarTitle),
        ),
        body: body,
    );
}
```

```
Widget _buildEasyButton(  
    BuildContext context, {  
        String label,  
        String whichRoute,  
    }) {  
    return RaisedButton(  
        child: Text(label),  
        onPressed: () {  
            Navigator.pushNamed(  
                context,  
                whichRoute,  
            );  
        },  
    );  
}
```



**REMEMBER** The code in [Listing 8-6](#) doesn't depend on any other listing's code. Simply place this section's code in a .dart file, and then run it.

[Figure 8-14](#) shows the tops of the pages for the app in [Listing 8-6](#).



**FIGURE 8-14:** One app; four pages.

Other listings in this chapter scatter their routing information willy-nilly throughout the code. But [Listing 8-6](#) summarizes its routing information in the `MaterialApp` constructor's `routes` parameter. Notice the hierarchical naming of the routes in [Figure 8-14](#). The more subordinate the route, the more slash characters (/) in the route's name.

As an added bonus, the `Navigator` class's `pushedNamed` method is a bit simpler than the class's plain old `push` method. With simpler code comes less anguish for you, the developer, and a better chance that the code is correct.

In [Listing 8-6](#), the `MaterialApp` constructor call has no `home` parameter. That's okay because the constructor's `routes` parameter takes up the slack. By default, a route named `'/'` is the starting point for your app.

If you decide not to have a route named `'/'`, or if you want to override the default, you can add the `initialRoute` parameter.

For example, you can add one line to the code in [Listing 8-6](#), like so:

```
Widget build(BuildContext context) {
  return MaterialApp(
    routes: {
      '/': (context) => MovieTitlePage(),
      '/details': (context) => DetailPage(),
      '/details/cast': (context) => CastPage(),
      '/details/reviews': (context) =>
    ReviewsPage(),
    },
    initialRoute: '/details/cast',
  );
}
```

When the app with this modified code starts running, the user sees the app's `CastPage`, and what happens next may or may not surprise you. When the user presses the app bar's Back button, Flutter navigates to the `DetailPage`. This happens because Flutter looks at the slashes in the route names. When you back away from a route named `'/details/cast'`, `'/details/reviews'`, or `'/details/whatever'`, Flutter takes you to the route named `'/details'`.

## *Creating a List*

Imagine this. You're sitting with friends at a local diner. Someone says, "Remember that movie *Being John Malkovich*? I wonder what it was about." So you whip out your phone and say, "What a coincidence! I have an app whose sole purpose is to show me an overview of that movie's plot."

After you read the overview to your friends, one of them says, "That's great! What about Charlie Kaufman's next movie? I

think it's called *Adaptation*." And you say, "We're out of luck. My app has info on only one movie."

At this point, one of your friends says, "How much did you pay for that app?" And you reply, "I didn't pay for it. Barry Burd paid me to install it."

The beginning of this chapter describes the master-detail interface. It says, "The first page [in a master-detail interface] displays a *list* of items." You can't cram information about every item on the list into one page. So, for details about a particular item, the user clicks that item and navigates to a separate page.

This section shows you how to navigate between a list of items and a detail page. The new example is much more useful than the chapter's *Being John Malkovich* examples. The app in [Listing 8-7](#) lists all 25 films in Sylvester Stallone's *Rocky* franchise.

## **LISTING 8-7 A Rather Long List**

```
// App0807.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App08Main.dart';

extension MoreMovieTitlePage on
MovieTitlePageState {
    goToDetailPage(int index) {
        Navigator.push(
            context,
            MaterialPageRoute(
                builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
                settings: RouteSettings(
```

```
        arguments: index,
        ),
        ),
    );
}

Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
    return ListView.builder(
        itemCount: 25,
        itemBuilder: (context, index) =>
ListTile(
    title: Text('Rocky ${index + 1}'),
    onTap: () => goToDetailPage(index + 1),
),
);
}

extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
        final sequelNumber =
ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments;
        final overview =
            'For the
$sequelNumber${getSuffix(sequelNumber)} time,
palooka '
            'Rocky Balboa fights to be the world
heavyweight boxing champion.';
        return Column(
            mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
            children: <Widget>[
                Text(overview),
            ],
        );
    }

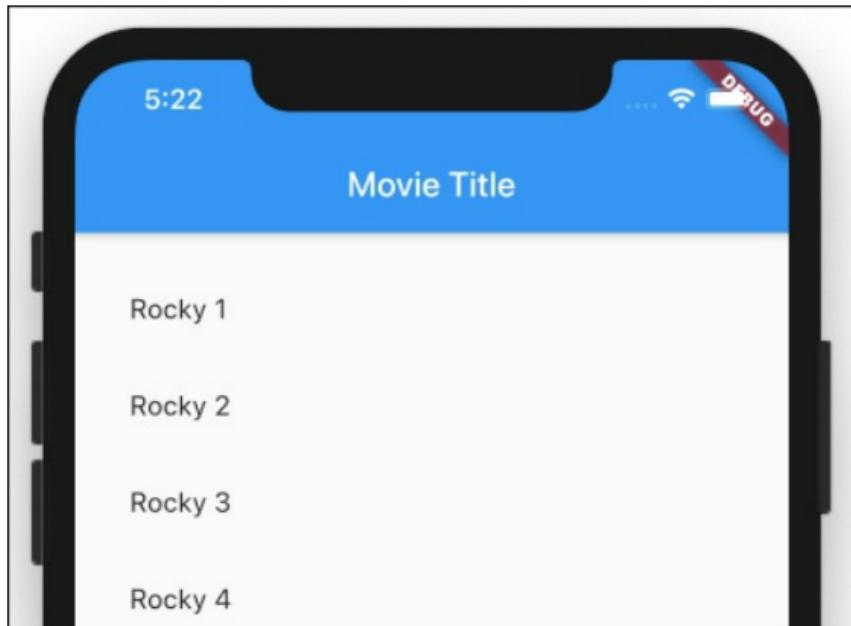
    String getSuffix(int sequelNumber) {
        String suffix;
        switch (sequelNumber) {
            case 1:
            case 21:
```

```
        suffix = 'st';
        break;
    case 2:
    case 22:
        suffix = 'nd';
        break;
    case 3:
    case 23:
        suffix = 'rd';
        break;
    default:
        suffix = 'th';
    }
    return suffix;
}
}
```

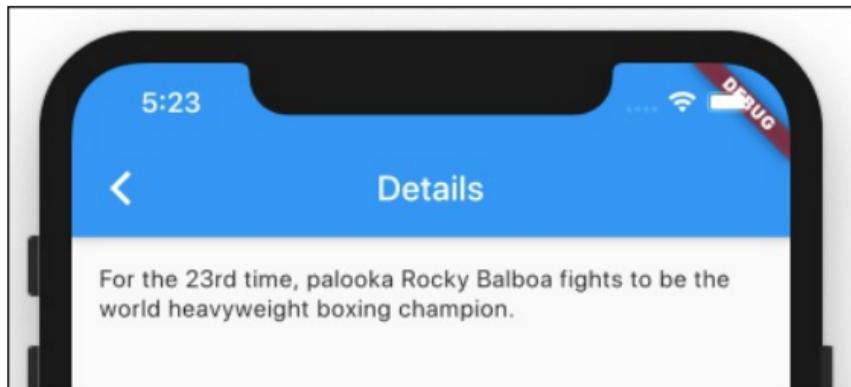


**REMEMBER** To run the app in [Listing 8-7](#), your project must have at least two .dart files — one containing the code in [Listing 8-7](#) and another containing the code in [Listing 8-1](#).

When you run the code in [Listing 8-7](#), you get two pages — a front page with a list of movie titles and, as usual, a detail page. [Figure 8-15](#) shows you the page with the list of movie titles, and [Figure 8-16](#) shows you a detail page.



**FIGURE 8-15:** The start of a long list.



**FIGURE 8-16:** The user taps the 23rd item in the list.

# The ListView widget

The essence of [Listing 8-7](#) is a call to Flutter's `ListView.builder` constructor. The constructor takes two parameters: an `itemCount` and an `itemBuilder`.

## The itemCount parameter

To no one's surprise, the `itemCount` tells Flutter how many items to display in the list. With the code in [Listing 8-7](#), the list's last item is *Rocky 25*. But if you omit the `itemCount` parameter, the list never ends. The user can scroll for hours to see list items named *Rocky 1000* and *Rocky 10000*. (At least, that's what I think will happen. To be honest, I've never tried scrolling beyond *Rocky 1200*. When I try, my hand gets tired.)

The secret behind `ListView` with its `itemCount` is the ability to scroll. In theory, the list has more items than the user sees on the device's screen. In reality, Flutter juggles list items and keeps only enough to fill the user's screen. When an item disappears off the edge of the screen, Flutter recycles that item by giving it a new *Rocky* number and displaying it at the other end of the screen. By recycling list items, Flutter saves memory space and processing time. So the scrolling of the list goes smoothly.

## The itemBuilder parameter

An `itemBuilder` parameter's value is a function. In [Listing 8-7](#), to create 25 items, Flutter starts by creating 25 indices with values 0, 1, 2, and so on, up to and including 24. Flutter plugs these values into the `itemBuilder` function, like so:

```
// This isn't real code. It's the way
itemBuilder behaves.
```

```
        (context, 0) => ListTile(  
      title: Text('Rocky ${0 + 1}'),  
      onTap: () => goToDetailPage(0 + 1),  
    )  
  
        (context, 1) => ListTile(  
      title: Text('Rocky ${1 + 1}'),  
      onTap: () => goToDetailPage(1 + 1),  
    )  
        (context, 2) => ListTile(  
      title: Text('Rocky ${2 + 1}'),  
      onTap: () => goToDetailPage(2 + 1),  
    )  
  
  // ... and so on.
```

The result is a list containing 25 items. The *Rocky* number on each item's `Text` widget is one more than the index value. That way, the list doesn't start with a movie named *Rocky 0*. (*Rocky: The Prequel?*)



**REMEMBER** In Dart, anything that counts automatically starts with 0, not 1. This includes things like the index of an `itemBuilder`, the position of a character in a `String`, and the default for the minimum value of a `Slider`.

In addition to its `Text` widget, each item has an `onTap` function. Each `onTap` function sends its own value (a number from 1 to 25) to the `goToDetailPage` function. If you keep following the trail, you find that the `goToDetailPage` function

sends the number value onward as an argument to the app's `DetailPage`. And, in turn, the `DetailPage` uses that value to decide what information to display. In a real-life app, the `DetailPage` might use the value to look up the overview of a movie — maybe one of several thousand movies. But in [Listing 8-7](#), the `DetailPage` simply composes a fake overview.



**CROSS**

**REFERENCE** To see a way of getting real movie info, visit the later section "[Fetching Data from the Internet](#)."

By the way, you may notice that [Listings 8-1](#) and [8-7](#) both have overview variables, and both of these variables live in the same `DetailPage` class. (The overview in [Listing 8-1](#) is in the original `DetailPage` declaration. The overview in [Listing 8-7](#) is an extension of the `DetailPage` class.) This double-use of a variable name is okay. The overview in [Listing 8-1](#) is an instance variable, and the overview in [Listing 8-7](#) is local to the `buildDetailPageCore` method. So, when you run the code in [Listing 8-7](#), the name `overview` stands for a sentence about Rocky Balboa. It's all good.



CROSS

**REFERENCE** Are you unsure about the difference between instance variables and local variables? If so, refer to Chapter 5.

## HOW TO PUT A ListView INSIDE A COLUMN

Some layouts — ones that you might think are okay — send Flutter into an unending, tail-chasing game. [Chapter 6](#) has a section about it. The game is especially frustrating when you try to put a list view inside a column. Here's some bad code:

```
    );  
}
```

When you run this code, no list view appears. Among dozens of lines of diagnostics, Android Studio's Run tool window reports that `Vertical viewport was given unbounded height`. As it is in [Chapter 6](#), one widget (the `Column` widget) is sending an unbounded height constraint to its children, and one of the children (the `ListView` widget) can't handle all that freedom. The result is an impasse in which the `ListView` can't be displayed. To fix the problem, do the same thing that helps in [Chapter 6](#) — add an `Expanded` widget:

```
// Do this instead  
return Column(  
    children: <Widget>[  
        Text('Rocky Movies'),  
        Expanded(  
            child: ListView.builder(  
                // ... etc.
```

The `Expanded` widget says, "Hey, `Column`. Figure out how tall the `Text` widget is and tell the `ListView` how much vertical space is left over." When the `Column` hands this information to the `ListView`, the `ListView` says, "Thanks. I'll use all of the leftover space." The app displays itself correctly, and everyone's happy.

## Dart's switch statement

In my first draft of [Listing 8-7](#), the overview of *Rocky 3* reads:

For the **3th** time, palooka Rocky Balboa fights to be the world heavyweight boxing champion.

I couldn't live with that, so I solicited the help of my friend — the `switch` statement. A `switch` statement is like an `if` statement except that `switch` statements lend themselves to multiway branching.

The switch statement in [Listing 8-7](#) says:

*Look at the value of sequelNumber.  
If that value is 1 or 21,  
assign 'st' to suffix,  
and then break out of the entire switch  
statement.  
If you've reached this point and that value  
is 2 or 22,  
assign 'nd' to suffix,  
and then break out of the entire switch  
statement.  
If you've reached this point and that value  
is 3 or 23,  
assign 'rd' to suffix,  
and then break out of the entire switch  
statement.  
If you've reached this point,  
assign 'th' to suffix.*

Each break statement sends you out of the switch statement and onward to whatever code comes after the switch statement. What happens if you try to omit the break statements?

```
// Dart doesn't tolerate this ...
switch (sequelNumber) {
  case 1:
  case 21:
    suffix = 'st';
  case 2:
    // ... and so on.
```

In Dart, this is a no-no. If you type this code in Android Studio's Dart editor, Android Studio complains immediately. Android Studio refuses to run your program.



**TIP** If you’re not fond of break statements, you can rewrite the `getSuffix` function using `return` statements:

```
String getSuffix(int sequelNumber) {  
    switch (sequelNumber) {  
        case 1:  
        case 21:  
            return 'st';  
        case 2:  
        case 22:  
            return 'nd';  
        case 3:  
        case 23:  
            return 'rd';  
    }  
    return 'th';  
}
```

This new version of `getSuffix` is much more concise than the one in [Listing 8-7](#). In this version of `getSuffix`, each `return` statement jumps you entirely out of the `getSuffix` function. You don’t even need a `default` clause, because you reach the `return 'th'` statement when none of the `case` clauses applies.

Even this new-and-improved `getSuffix` function falters if Sylvester Stallone makes *Rocky 31*. The movie’s overview will be, “For the **31th** time, palooka Rocky Balboa ...” That doesn’t sound good.

There are dozens of ways to create more versatile versions of

`getSuffix`, and it's fun to try to create one of your own. One of my personal favorites looks like this:

```
String getSuffix(int sequelNumber) {
    int onesDigit = sequelNumber % 10;
    int tensDigit = sequelNumber ~/ 10 % 10;
    Map<int, String> suffixes = {1: 'st', 2:
    'nd', 3: 'rd'};
    String suffix = suffixes[onesDigit] ?? 'th';
    if (tensDigit == 1) suffix = 'th';
    return suffix;
}
```

## SOME NEWS ABOUT SCROLLING

You don't need a `ListView` to create a scrolling screen. You can enclose all kinds of stuff inside a `SingleChildScrollView`. Here's some code:

```
return MaterialApp(
    home: Material(
        child: Column(
            children: <Widget>[
                SizedBox(height: 200, child:
                    Text("You've")),
                SizedBox(height: 200, child:
                    Text("read")),
                SizedBox(height: 200, child:
                    Text("many")),
                SizedBox(height: 200, child:
                    Text("chapters")),
                SizedBox(height: 200, child:
                    Text("of")),
                Icon(Icons.book),
                SizedBox(height: 100, child:
                    Text("Flutter For Dummies")),
                Icon(Icons.thumb_up),
```

```
    ],
    ),
);

```

My phone doesn't have enough room for all this stuff. So if I don't add some sort of scrolling, I see the dreaded black-and-yellow stripes along the bottom of the screen. To avoid seeing these stripes, I enclose the widgets in a `SingleChildScrollView`:

```
return MaterialApp(
    home: Material(
        child: SingleChildScrollView(
            child: Column(
                children: <Widget>[
                    SizedBox(height: 200, child:
Text("You've")),
                    // . . . etc.
                ],
            ),
        ),
    ),
);

```

When I rerun the code, I see the topmost few widgets with the option to scroll and see others.

## *Creating list items one-by-one*

From one row to another, the items in [Figure 8-15](#) have no surprises. Each item displays the name *Rocky* and a number. Each item exhibits the same behavior when you tap on it. Because of this uniformity, I can create one `itemBuilder` that describes all 25 of the list's items.

What do you do if there's little or no uniformity? What if there's some uniformity among the items, but so few items that

creating an itemBuilder isn't worth the effort?

In such cases, you describe the items one-by-one using Flutter's ListView constructor. [Listing 8-8](#) has the code; [Figures 8-17](#) and [8-18](#) show you some of the results.

## LISTING 8-8 A Small List

```
// App0808.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App08Main.dart';

const Map<String, String> synopses = {
  'Casablanca':
    'In Casablanca, Morocco in December 1941,
a cynical American expatriate '
    'meets a former lover, with
unforeseen complications.',
  'Citizen Kane':
    '... Charles Foster Kane is taken from his
mother as a boy ... '
    'As a result, every well-meaning,
tyrannical or '
    'self-destructive move he makes for
the rest of his life appears '
    'in some way to be a reaction to that
deeply wounding event.',
  'Lawrence of Arabia':
    "The story of British officer T.E.
Lawrence's mission to aid the Arab "
    "tribes in their revolt against the
Ottoman Empire during the "
    "First World War.",
};

extension MoreMovieTitlePage on
MovieTitlePageState {
```

```
goToDetailPage(String movieName) {
    Navigator.push(
        context,
        MaterialPageRoute(
            builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
            settings: RouteSettings(
                arguments: movieName,
            ),
        ),
    );
}

Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
    return ListView(
        children: [
            ListTile(
                title: Text('Casablanca'),
                onTap: () =>
                    goToDetailPage('Casablanca'),
            ),
            ListTile(
                title: Text('Citizen Kane'),
                onTap: () => goToDetailPage('Citizen
Kane'),
            ),
            ListTile(
                title: Text('Lawrence of Arabia'),
                onTap: () => goToDetailPage('Lawrence
of Arabia'),
            ),
        ],
    );
}

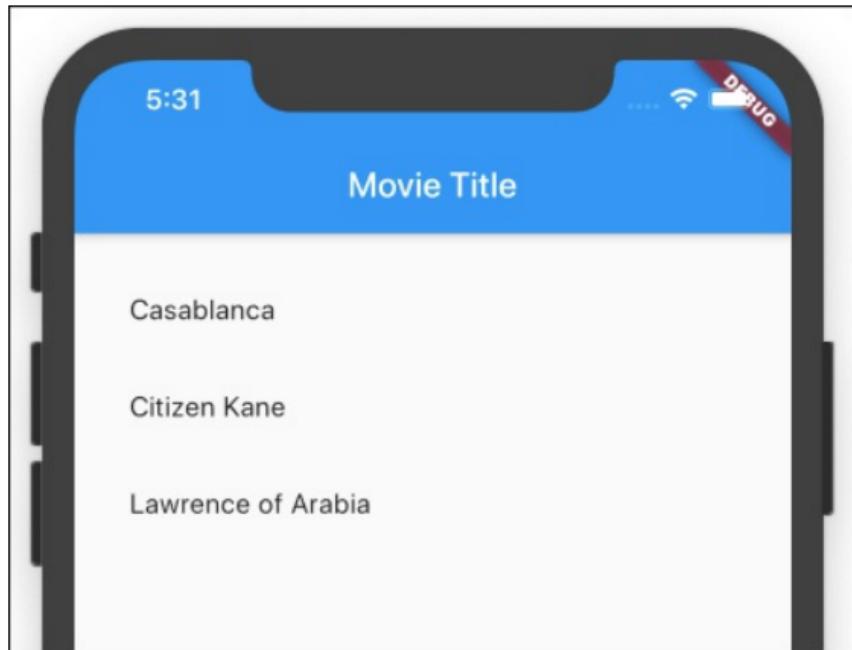
extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
        final movieName =
        ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments;
        final overview = '(From themoviedb.com)
${synopses[movieName]}';
        return Column(
```

```
        crossAxisAlignment:  
        CrossAxisAlignment.center,  
        children: <Widget>[  
            Text(overview),  
        ],  
    );  
}  
}
```

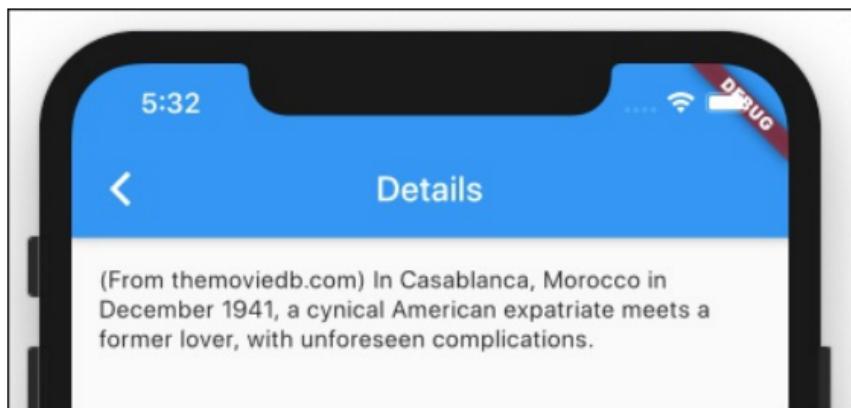
If you visit

<https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/widgets/ListView-class.html>, you see the documentation for Flutter's `ListView` class. In the page's upper right corner, you see the class's constructors, which include `ListView` and `ListView.builder`.

[Listing 8-7](#) calls the named `ListView.builder` constructor. But in the same place in [Listing 8-8](#), you find the unnamed `ListView` constructor call.



**FIGURE 8-17:** Three movies.



**FIGURE 8-18:** “Play it again, Sam” (misquoted).



**CROSS**

**REFERENCE** To read about Dart’s named and unnamed constructors, refer to [Chapter 3](#).

Flutter’s unnamed `ListView` constructor has a `children` parameter, and that `children` parameter’s value is ... wait for it ... a Dart language `List`. A Dart language `List` is a bunch of objects inside a pair of square brackets, like this:

```
// A Dart language List:  
[  
  ListTile(...),  
  ListTile(...),  
  ListTile(...),  
]
```



**CROSS**

**REFERENCE** To read about Dart’s `List` type, refer to [Chapter 4](#).

In [Listing 8-8](#), the Dart `List` is actually a bunch of `ListTile` widgets. (They’re like bathroom tiles with no grout between them.) But Flutter’s `ListView` is versatile. The children don’t have to be `ListTile` widgets. The children of a `ListView` may be a mixture of `Text` widgets, `SizedBox` widgets, `Image.asset` widgets, and any other kinds of widgets. It can be a big grab bag.

(If you’re keeping score, [Listing 8-8](#) contains a `ListView` which contains a Dart language `List` of `ListTile` widgets.)

## ***Another new Dart language feature***

One evening, after working on this chapter for 14 hours straight, I was exhausted and became delirious. I thought about the app in [Listing 8-7](#) with its 25 `ListView` items. I imagined a little person inside a user’s phone creating the *Rocky 1* item, and then the *Rocky 2* item, and then *Rocky 3*, and so on. Maybe I can take that vision, silly as it is, and compose a list view with instructions such as “Build the first item, build the second item, build the third item, ...” and more.

Most programming languages have statements that perform repetitive tasks. For example, languages such as Java, C/C++, and Dart have a thing called a `for` statement, also known as a `for loop`. [Figure 8-19](#) shows you a tiny example.

The screenshot shows a web-based Dart editor named DartPad. At the top, there are standard browser controls (back, forward, search, etc.) and a title bar with the DartPad logo and a plus sign for creating new pads. Below the title bar is a navigation bar with links for 'New Pad', 'Reset', and 'Format'. The main area contains a code editor with the following Dart code:

```
main() {  
    for (int i = 1; i <= 5; i++) {  
        print(i);  
    }  
}
```

To the right of the code editor is a blue 'RUN' button with a play icon. To the far right, under the heading 'Console', is a column of output text showing the numbers 1 through 5, each on a new line.

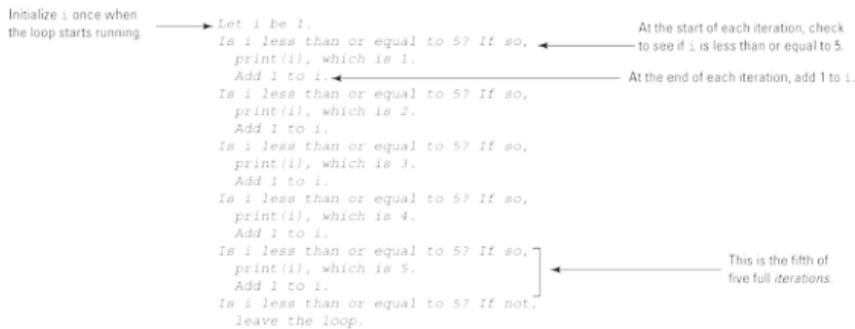
**FIGURE 8-19:** Dart's for statement in action.

The example in [Figure 8-19](#) is a Dart program, but it's not a Flutter program. To run this program, I didn't bother creating a Flutter project. Instead, I visited <https://dartpad.dev>, typed the code in the page's big editor window, and then pressed Run.

In [Figure 8-19](#), the program's output is a column containing the numbers 1 through 5. That's because a for statement tells the device to repeat things over and over again. [Figure 8-20](#) shows you an English language paraphrase of the for statement in [Figure 8-19](#).

The fact that Dart has a for statement isn't newsworthy. Dart's for statement is almost exactly the same as the C language for statement, which was created in the early 1970s by Dennis Ritchie at Bell Labs. And the C language for statement is a direct descendant of FORTRAN's do statement from the early 1960s. What's new and exciting in Dart is the idea that you

can put a `for` construct inside a Dart language list. [Listing 8-9](#) has an enlightening code snippet.



**FIGURE 8-20:** Anatomy of a `for` statement.

## LISTING 8-9 Interesting Code!

```
Widget buildTitlePageCore() {  
    return ListView(  
        children: <Widget>[  
            for (int index = 0; index < 25; index++)  
                ListTile(  
                    title: Text('Rocky ${index + 1}'),  
                    onTap: () => goToDetailPage(index +  
                        1),  
                ),  
            ],  
        );  
}
```

If you replace the `buildTitlePageCore` method in [Listing 8-7](#) with the code in [Listing 8-9](#), your app behaves exactly the same way. When Flutter encounters the code in [Listing 8-9](#), it starts creating 25 `ListTile` widgets.

[Listings 8-7](#) and [8-9](#) give you two ways to create a 25-item `ListView`. Which way is better? You can decide by asking, “Which way makes the code easier to read and understand?” In my opinion, the new code (the code in [Listing 8-9](#)) is much clearer.

The stuff in [Listing 8-9](#) looks like a `for` statement, but it’s not really a `for` statement. It’s a *collection for*. The name *collection for* comes from the fact that a `List` is one of Dart’s collection types. (See [Table 4-2](#), over in [Chapter 4](#), for more on collection types.) You can put a *collection for* inside any kind of collection — a `List`, a `Set`, or a `Map`. The following code does all three of these things:

```
main() {
    List<int> myList = [for (int i = 1; i <= 5;
    i++) i];
    Set<int> mySet = {for (int i = 1; i <= 5;
    i++) i};
    Map<int, int> myMap = {for (int i = 1; i <=
    5; i++) i: i + 100};
    print(myList);
    print(mySet);
    print(myMap);
}
```

For some rollicking good fun, run this code at  
<https://dartpad.dev>.



## CROSS

**REFERENCE** Compare Dart's collection `for` with its collection `if`. The collection `if` appears in [Chapter 7](#).



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** The collection `for` and collection `if` features work with Dart versions 2.3 and higher. With earlier versions of Dart, you're out of luck.

Dart's collection `for` is interesting because it's a new kind of programming language construct. The two pillars of programming languages are *statements* and *expressions*, but the collection `for` is neither a statement nor an expression. If you want to do some reading about all this geeky stuff, visit <https://medium.com/dartlang/making-dart-a-better-language-for-ui-f1ccaf9f546c>.

# Fetching Data from the Internet

Do this chapter's examples remind you of movies that you've

enjoyed? Would you like an app that displays facts about these movies? If so, look no further than [Listing 8-10](#).

## LISTING 8-10 Accessing Online Data

```
// App0810.dart

import 'dart:convert';

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';
import 'package:http/http.dart';

import 'App08Main.dart';

extension MoreMovieTitlePage on
MovieTitlePageState {
    goToDetailPage(String movieTitle) {
        Navigator.push(
            context,
            MaterialPageRoute(
                builder: (context) => DetailPage(),
                settings: RouteSettings(
                    arguments: movieTitle,
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}

Widget buildTitlePageCore() {
    TextEditingController _controller =
    TextEditingController();
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
        children: <Widget>[
            TextField(
                decoration:
InputDecoration(labelText: 'Movie title:'),
                controller: _controller,
            )
        ],
    );
}
```

```
        ),
        SizedBox(height: 16.0),
        RaisedButton.icon(
            icon: Icon(Icons.arrow_forward),
            label: Text('Details'),
            onPressed: () =>
        goToDetailPage(_controller.text),
            ),
        ],
    );
}
}

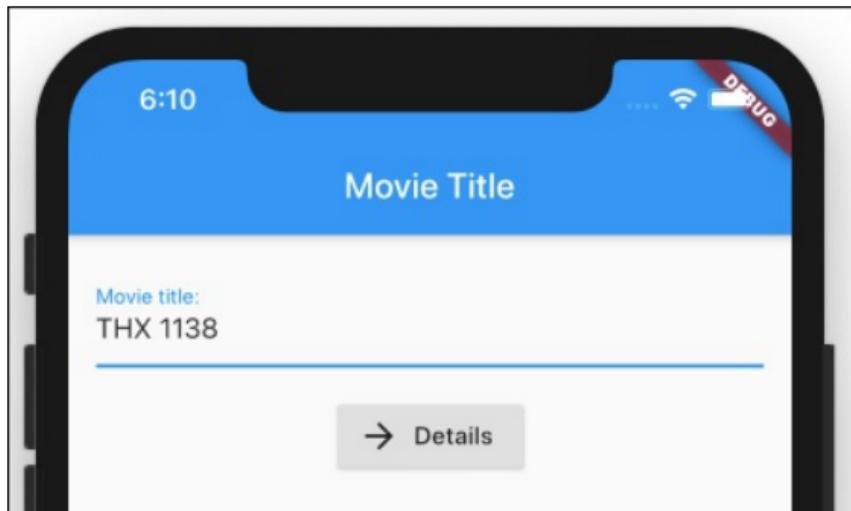
extension MoreDetailPage on DetailPage {
    Future<String> _getMovieData(String movieTitle) {
        return updateOverview(
            movieTitle: movieTitle,
            api_key: "Parents: Don't let your sons
and "
                "daughters put api keys in their
code.",
            );
    }
}

Widget buildDetailPageCore(context) {
    final _movieTitle =
ModalRoute.of(context).settings.arguments ??
 '';
    return Column(
        mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.center,
        crossAxisAlignment: CrossAxisAlignment.center,
        children: <Widget>[
            FutureBuilder<String>(
                future: _getMovieData(_movieTitle),
                builder: (context, snapshot) {
                    if (snapshot.hasData) {
                        return Text(snapshot.data);
                    }
                    return CircularProgressIndicator();
                },
            ),
        ],
    );
}
```

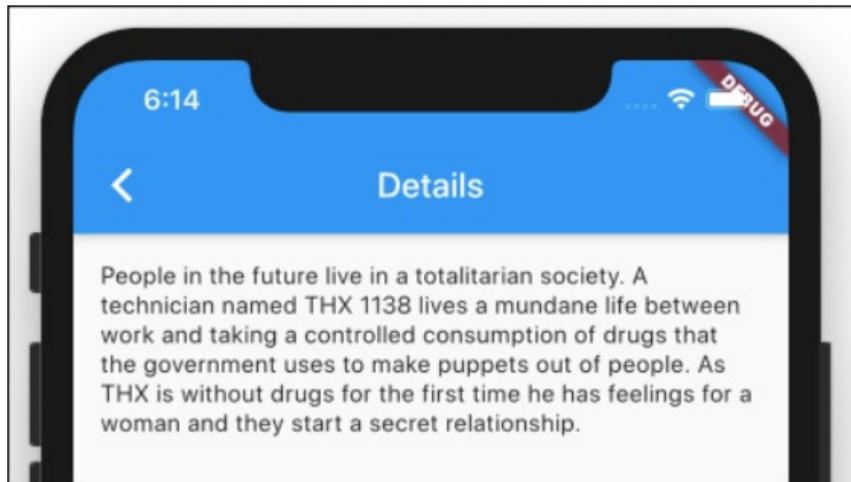
```
        ],
    );
}

Future<String> updateOverview({String
api_key, String movieTitle}) async {
    final response = await get(
        'https://api.themoviedb.org/3/search/movie?
api_key=' +
            '$api_key&query="$movieTitle"');
    return json.decode(response.body)
['results'][0]['overview'];
}
```

[Figures 8-21](#) and [8-22](#) show a run of the code in [Listing 8-10](#).



[FIGURE 8-21:](#) The user types a movie's name.



**FIGURE 8-22:** The app displays info from The Movie Database.

There's a lot to unpack in [Listing 8-10](#), so I divide it into parts.

## Using a public API

Before creating [Listing 8-10](#), I searched the web for a site that provides free access to movie information. Among the sites I found, the one I liked best was The Movie Database (<https://www.themoviedb.org>). Like many such sites, The Movie Database provides access through its own *application programming interface* (API). When you use the prescribed API code to send a query to themoviedb.org, the site spits back information about one or more movies.

For example, to get information about the movie *THX 1138*, you can try typing the following URL in a browser's address bar:

```
https://api.themoviedb.org/3/search/movie?  
api_key=XYZ&query="THX 1138"
```

When you do, the following message appears in your browser window:

```
Invalid API key: You must be granted a valid  
key.
```

Oops! Instead of typing XYZ, you should have typed a valid API key — a string of characters you get when you sign up on The Movie Database website. Everyone who signs up gets their own API key.

So get your own API key, replace XYZ with the API key, and type the new URL into a web browser's address bar:

```
// Not a real API key ...  
https://api.themoviedb.org/3/search/movie?  
api_key=4c23b2f8f&query="THX 1138"
```

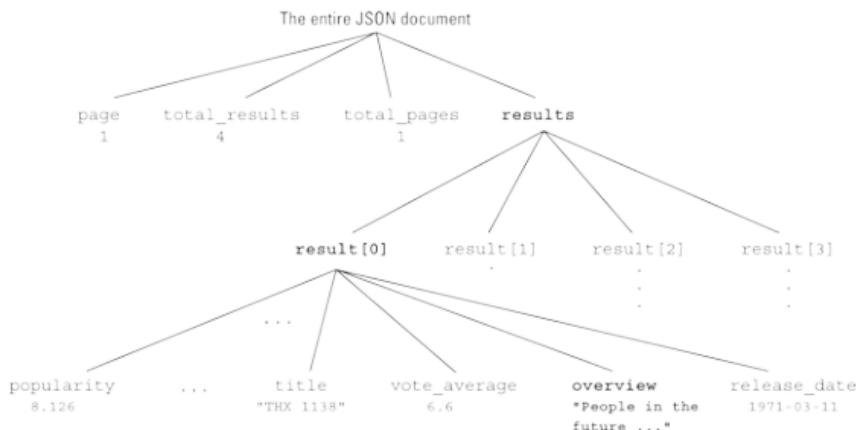
When you do, you don't see an error message, and you don't get a fancy-looking web page, either. Instead, you get code that looks something like the stuff in [Listing 8-11](#).

## **LISTING 8-11 JSON Code**

```
{  
    "page": 1,  
    "total_results": 4,  
    "total_pages": 1,  
    "results": [  
        {  
            "popularity": 8.126,  
            .  
            .  
            .
```

```
        "title": "THX 1138",
        "vote_average": 6.6,
        "overview": "People in the future live in
a totalitarian ...",
        "release_date": "1971-03-11"
    },
    {
        "popularity": 3.11,
        "id": 140979,
        . . . and more . . .
    }
}
```

The text in [Listing 8-11](#) isn't Dart code. It's JSON code. The acronym JSON stands for JavaScript Object Notation. The best way to understand JSON code is to realize that it describes a tree. Compare the code in [Listing 8-11](#) with the upside-down tree in [Figure 8-23](#).



**FIGURE 8-23:** A JSON document describes a tree.



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** Sending a URL to a server and getting JSON code in return is an example of Representational State Transfer, also known as REST.

As an app developer, your job is to make your app do two things:

- » Send a URL to The Movie Database.
- » Make sense of the JSON code that comes back from The Movie Database.

## *Sending a URL to a server*

One way to enable web server communication is to import Dart's `http` package. An `import` line near the top of [Listing 8-10](#) does the trick. The only “gotcha” is that if you fail to add a line to your project's `pubspec.yaml` file, Flutter can't do the importing:

```
dependencies:  
  flutter:  
    sdk: flutter  
  http: ^0.12.0+4
```

Of course, the strange looking version number `^0.12.0+4` is sure to be obsolete by the time you read this book. To find out what number you should be using, visit

<https://pub.dev/packages/http>.



**REMEMBER** In a `.yaml` file, indentation matters. So, in your project's `pubspec.yaml` file, be sure to indent the `http` line the way you see it here.



### CROSS

**REFERENCE** To find out about your project's `pubspec.yaml` file, refer to [Chapter 3](#).

In your app's Dart code, you use the package's `get` function to send a URL out onto the web:

```
final response = await get(  
    'https://api.themoviedb.org/3/search/movie?  
api_key=' +  
    '$api_key&query="$movieTitle"');
```



**TIP** A simple function name like `get` doesn't scream out at you, "I'm part of the `http` package." To make your code more readable, do two things: Add some extra words to the `http` package's `import` declaration

```
import 'package:http/http.dart' as http;
```

and add a prefix to your `get` function call:

```
final response = await http.get(      // ... etc.
```

The need for `await`, `async`, and `Future` in [Listing 8-10](#) comes from one undeniable fact: If you send a request to a web server, you don't know when you'll get back a response. You don't want your Flutter app to freeze up while it waits for a response from who-knows-where. You want to entertain the user while a response makes its way along the Internet. That's why, in [Listing 8-10](#), you display a `CircularProgressIndicator` widget until the response has arrived.

## *Making sense of a JSON response*

In [Listing 8-10](#), the `updateOverview` method awaits a response from The Movie Database. When a response arrives, the method assigns that response to its own variable named `response`. (How clever!) The `response` variable contains all

kinds of information about HTTP headers and status codes, but it also contains a body, and that body looks like the JSON code in [Listing 8-11](#).

But wait! How do you sift information out of all that JSON code? I'll tell you how. You call the `json.decode` function — one of the many functions in Dart's `convert` package. (Refer to code near the top and bottom of [Listing 8-10](#).) The `json.decode` function turns the code in [Listing 8-11](#) into a big Dart Map structure. Like all of Dart's maps, this map has keys and values, and some of the values can be lists. You use square brackets to get the values from maps and lists. (Refer to [Chapter 7](#).) So, to pull a movie's overview out of the code in [Listing 8-11](#), you write the following line:

```
return json.decode(response.body)['results'][0]['overview'];
```

Each pair of square brackets brings you closer to the bottom of the tree in [Figure 8-23](#).

## What's Next?

```
Navigator.push(
  context,
  MaterialPageRoute(
    builder: (context) => Chapter_9(),
  ),
);
```

## Chapter 9

# Moving Right Along ...

---

### IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Creating animation
  - » Mixing other people's code with your own code
  - » Dragging widgets without dropping them or breaking them
- 

If you've read other material in this book, you're probably tired of my long chapter introductions, with all their personal stories and bad jokes. That's why, for this chapter, I skip the preliminaries and get straight to the point.

This chapter is about animation — making things change right before the user's eyes. When I think about animation, I immediately think of movement, but Flutter provides a much broader definition of animation. With Flutter, you can change almost any property of a widget on almost any time scale.

## *Setting the Stage for Flutter Animation*

This chapter's first listing has a bunch of reusable code. Subsequent listings contain code that works cooperatively with the code in the first listing. Thanks to Dart's extensions feature, each new listing can create methods belonging to the first listing's classes. You can read all about Dart extensions in [Chapter 8](#).

The code in [Listing 9-1](#) can't do anything on its own. Instead, this code relies on declarations in the chapter's other listings.

## **LISTING 9-1 Reuse This Code**

```
// App09Main.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App0902.dart'; // Change to App0903,
App0904, and so on.

void main() => runApp(App09Main());

class App09Main extends StatelessWidget {
    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: MyHomePage(),
        );
    }
}

class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {
    @override
    MyHomePageState createState() =>
    MyHomePageState();
}

class MyHomePageState extends State<MyHomePage>
```

```
        with SingleTickerProviderStateMixin {
      Animation<double> animation;
      AnimationController controller;

      @override
      void initState() {
        super.initState();
        controller =
            AnimationController(duration: const
Duration(seconds: 3), vsync: this);
        animation = getAnimation(controller);
      }

      @override
      Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Material(
          child: SafeArea(
            child: Padding(
              padding: const EdgeInsets.all(8.0),
              child: Column(
                children: <Widget>[
                  Expanded(
                    child: Stack(
                      children: <Widget>[
                        buildPositionedWidget(),
                      ],
                    ),
                  ),
                  buildRowOfButtons(),
                ],
              ),
            ),
          );
        }
      }

      Widget buildRowOfButtons() {
        return Row(
          mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
          children: <Widget>[
            RaisedButton(

```

```
        onPressed: () =>
controller.forward(),
            child: Text('Forward'),
        ),
        SizedBox(
            width: 8.0,
        ),
        RaisedButton(
            onPressed: () =>
controller.animateBack(0.0),
            child: Text('Backward'),
        ),
        SizedBox(
            width: 8.0,
        ),
        RaisedButton(
            onPressed: () => controller.reset(),
            child: Text('Reset'),
        ),
    ],
);
}
}

@Override
void dispose() {
    controller.dispose();
    super.dispose();
}
}
```

[Figure 9-1](#) illustrates the concepts that come together to make Flutter animation.

MyHomePageState

with SingleTickerProviderStateMixin



"A microsecond has passed."



AnimationController

"Move along."

1.0

Animation

200.0

"Adjust your size."



## FIGURE 9-1: How Flutter animation works.

You want something to change as the user looks on. To do this, you need four things: an `Animation`, an `AnimationController`, a ticker, and a feature of the app that changes. Here's how it all works:

### » **An Animation is a plan for changing a value.**

In [Listing 9-1](#), the words `Animation<double>` indicate that the changing value is a number with digits beyond the decimal point — a number like `0.0`, `0.5`, or `0.75`. The plan in [Figure 9-1](#) is to change a value in the range from `1.0` to `200.0`.

The `Animation` itself isn't about movement of any kind. The value that goes from `1.0` to `200.0` may be a position, but it may also be a size, an amount of transparency, a degree of rotation, or whatever. For the animation variable in [Listing 9-1](#), values like `1.0` and `200.0` are only numbers. Nothing else.

By the way, if you're looking in [Listing 9-1](#) for a reference to an animation's `double` value, stop looking. The code in [Listing 9-1](#) makes no reference to such a value. If you peek ahead to the next section's listing, you see `animation.value`. That's your tangible evidence that an `Animation` instance holds a value of some kind.

Flutter's `Animation` class is nice, but an `Animation` can't do much without an `AnimationController`. Here's why:

### » **An `AnimationController` makes the animation start, stop, go forward, go backward, repeat, and so on.**

Calls such as `controller.forward()`, `controller.animateBack(0.0)`, and `controller.reset()` push the animation in one direction or another.

In [Listing 9-1](#), the `AnimationController` constructor call says that the animation lasts for 3 seconds. If seconds aren't good enough, you can use other parameters, such as microseconds, milliseconds, minutes, hours, and days. Each of the following constructors describes 51 hours:

```
Duration(hours: 51)  
Duration(days: 1, hours: 27)  
Duration(days: 2, hours: 3)  
Duration(minutes: 3060)
```

- » In addition to its `duration`, the `AnimationController` in [Listing 9-1](#) has a `vsync` property. If you're wondering what that is, keep reading.
- » **A *ticker* notifies the `AnimationController` when each time interval passes.**

The words with `SingleTickerProviderStateMixin` in [Listing 9-1](#) make `MyHomePageState` into a ticker. The ticker wakes up repeatedly and says, "It's time to change a value."

But which value gets changed? What part of the code hears the ticker's announcement? Making `MyHomePageState` be a ticker doesn't connect `MyHomePageState` with a particular `AnimationController`.

To make that connection, the `AnimationController` in [Listing 9-1](#) has a `vsync: this` parameter. That parameter tells Flutter that “this instance of `MyHomePageState` is the ticker for the newly constructed `AnimationController`.”



**TIP** I’ve carefully worded my explanation of tickers and `vsync: this` so that the explanation doesn’t offend anyone who knows all the details. The trouble is, precise explanations can be difficult to understand. If you don’t comprehend all the stuff about `vsync: this`, simply add those words to your own code, and then move on. None of this book’s examples requires an in-depth understanding of tickers and `vsync`.



**CROSS  
REFERENCE** In [Listing 9-1](#), the name `SingleTickerProviderStateMixin` suggests that the Dart programming language has something called a mixin. A *mixin* is something like an extension, except that it’s not the same as an extension. For a comparison, see the later sidebar “[Another way to](#)

[reuse code](#).”

Here’s the final ingredient in a Flutter animation:

» **Some feature changes as a result of the change in the Animation value.**

In [Figure 9-1](#), a balloon’s size changes with an `Animation` instance’s `double` value. But the code in [Listing 9-1](#) makes no reference to a balloon’s size, or to any other use of the animation variable’s value. On this count, [Listing 9-1](#) is somewhat lacking.

The code to make things change is in the `buildPositionedWidget` function, and that function’s body is in [Listings 9-2](#) through [9-6](#). Each of those listings does something different with the `Animation` object’s `double` values.

[Listing 9-1](#) has one more interesting feature: It has a place where widgets can move freely. Imagine making an icon the child of a `Center` widget. The `Center` widget determines the icon’s position, and that’s the end of the story. A `Center` widget’s constructor has no parameters that let you wiggle its child in one direction or another. Don’t bother trying to make a `Center` widget’s child move. You have no vocabulary for moving it.

What you need is a widget that lets you mark its children’s exact coordinates within the available space. For that, Flutter has a `Stack`.

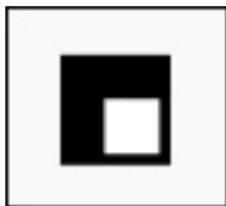
A `Stack` is like a `Row` or a `Column`, but a `Stack` doesn’t place its children in a straight line. Instead, a `Stack` has two kinds of children — `Positioned` widgets and all other kinds of widgets. Each `Positioned` widget can have `top`, `bottom`, `left`, and

right properties, which determine the exact location of the Positioned widget's child. The other widgets (the ones that aren't Positioned) get stuffed into some default location.

Have a look at the following code:

```
Stack(  
    children: <Widget>[  
        Positioned(  
            top: 100.0,  
            left: 100.0,  
            child: Container(  
                width: 50.0,  
                height: 50.0,  
                color: Colors.black,  
            ),  
        ),  
        Positioned(  
            top: 120.0,  
            left: 120.0,  
            child: Container(  
                width: 25.0,  
                height: 25.0,  
                color: Colors.white,  
            ),  
        ),  
    ],  
)
```

This code creates the drawing shown in [Figure 9-2](#).



[FIGURE 9-2:](#) Two containers on a stack.

The drawing consists of two Container rectangles — one black and the other white. The white rectangle's width and height are half those of the black rectangle. But notice this: The two rectangles overlap because the rectangles' top and left edges are almost the same.



**TIP** A Stack constructor has a `children` parameter, and that parameter's value is a list. The order of the widgets in the list matters. If two widgets overlap one another, the widget that comes later in the list appears to be on top. In the code accompanying [Figure 9-2](#), you don't want to change the order of the two Positioned widgets in the list. If you do, the white rectangle becomes completely hidden behind the bigger black rectangle.



#### ON THE

**WEB** You can download and run the little Stack app shown in [Figure 9-2](#). It's the project named `app0900` in the files that you download from this book's

website.

# Moving Along a Straight Line

*“A meal without wine is like a day without sunshine.”*

— AUTHOR UNKNOWN (AT LEAST,  
NOT KNOWN BY ME)

*“[Listing 9-1](#) without an extension is like a day without dessert.”*

— AUTHOR KNOWN (KNOWN TO BE  
ME)

[Listing 9-2](#) contains an extension for the code in [Listing 9-1](#).

## LISTING 9-2 Going Downward

```
// App0902.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App09Main.dart';

extension MyHomePageStateExtension on
MyHomePageState {
    Animation getAnimation(AnimationController
controller) {
        Tween tween = Tween<double>(begin: 100.0,
end: 500.0);
        Animation animation =
tween.animate(controller);
        animation.addListener(() {
```

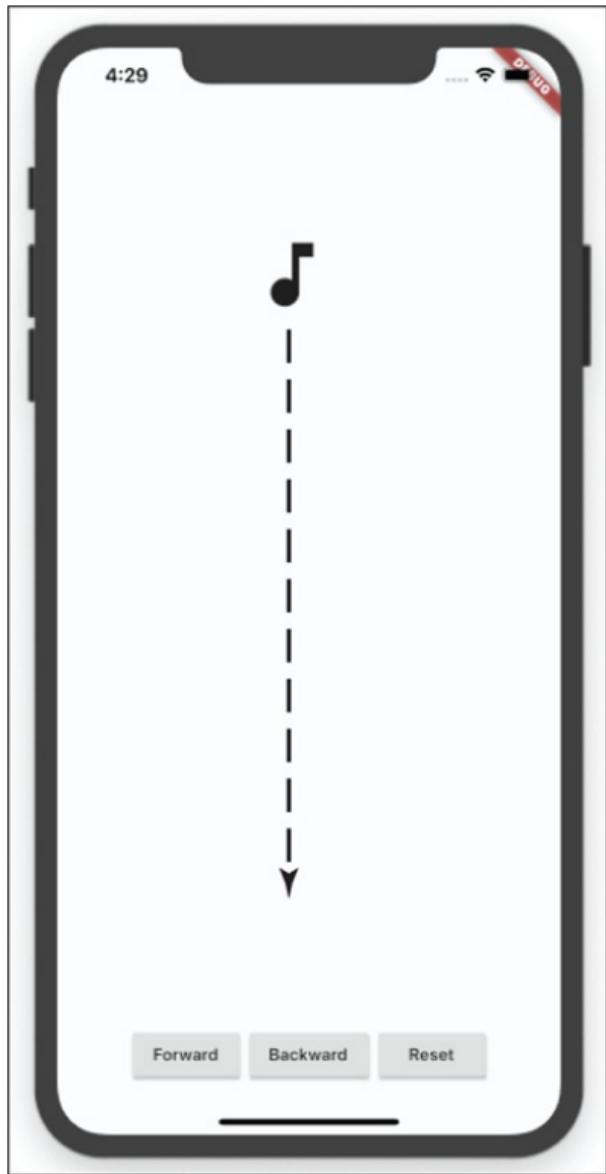
```
        setState(() {});
    });
    return animation;
}

Widget buildPositionedWidget() {
    return Positioned(
        left: 150.0,
        top: animation.value,
        child: Icon(
            Icons.music_note,
            size: 70.0,
        ),
    );
}
}
```

Taken together, [Listings 9-1](#) and [9-2](#) form a complete Flutter app. [Figure 9-3](#) shows you what the app looks like when it starts running. The dotted line is my way of illustrating the movement of the app’s Musical Note icon. (The dotted line doesn’t actually appear as part of the app.)

[Listing 9-2](#) has the `buildPositionedWidget` method declaration that’s missing from [Listing 9-1](#). In the method’s body, a `Positioned` widget tells Flutter where its child (the Musical Note icon) should appear. When the app starts running, the numbers

```
left: 150,
top: animation.value,
```



**FIGURE 9-3:** Drop me a note.

place the icon 150.0 dps from the left edge of the Stack, and 100.0 dps from the top of the Stack. The number 100.0 comes from the animation’s begin value, which is declared near the start of [Listing 9-2](#). As `animation.value` increases, the Musical Note icon moves downward.



**CROSS**

**REFERENCE** To find out what *dps* means, refer to [Chapter 3](#).

[Listing 9-2](#) also has a `getAnimation` method — a method that’s called in [Listing 9-1](#) but not declared in [Listing 9-1](#). The `getAnimation` method in [Listing 9-2](#) creates a Tween — a thing that comes from the world of animated cartoons. Imagine a cartoon character moving an arm from left to right. A cartoonist draws the arm’s starting position and end position, and a computer creates the arm’s “between” images. In the same way, an instance of Flutter’s `Tween` class has `begin` and `end` values. When the animation moves forward, Flutter changes these values gradually from the `begin` value to the `end` value.

The rest of the `getAnimation` method’s code connects the Tween with all the other puzzle pieces:

» **The call to `tween.animate(controller)` creates an**

**actual Animation instance.**

The way I describe a Tween, you may think that a Tween is the same as an Animation. But it's not. Fortunately, if you've created a Tween, you can make an Animation from it. In [Listing 9-2](#), the `tween.animate(controller)` call creates an Animation object. That's a step in the right direction.

- » The call to `addListener` tells the `MyHomePageState` to rebuild itself whenever the animation's value changes.

In app development, a *listener* is a generic name for something that listens for events. The code in [Listing 9-2](#) says,

*Create a function that redraws the screen by calling `setState`. Make that function listen for changes in the animation's value. That way, Flutter redraws the screen whenever the animation's value changes.*

Each call to `setState` makes Flutter update the `left` and `top` values of the `Positioned` widget in [Listing 9-2](#). Because `left` is always 150.0, the icon doesn't move sideways. But the `animation` object's `value` property changes from moment to moment, so the icon moves up and down along the screen.

The `AnimationController` in [Listing 9-1](#) determines the icon's movement:

- » When the user presses the app's Forward button, [Listing 9-1](#) calls the `controller.forward` method.

The icon moves downward if it's not already at the bottom of its trajectory.

- » When the user presses the app's Backward button, Listing 9-1 calls controller.animateBack(0.0).

The icon moves upward if it's not already at the top.

In the world of animations, numbers from 0.0 to 1.0 are very useful. In an animateBack call, the number 0.0 means "roll the animation backward until it reaches its begin value." To make the animation reach its midpoint, you'd call controller.animateBack(0.5).

- » When the user presses the app's Reset button, Listing 9-1 calls controller.reset().

The icon jumps to its starting position. (If it's already at the starting position, it stays there.)



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** You may never see the code in Listing 9-2 in any other book. This book's version of the getAnimation method avoids a trick that Flutter developers commonly use. They summarize the entire method body in one statement:

```
return Tween<double>(begin: 100.0, end:  
500.0).animate(controller)  
..addListener(() {  
  setState(() {});  
});
```

In this code, the pair of dots in front of addListener is Dart's

*cascade* operator. The operator calls `addListener` on the `Animation` instance that's about to be returned. The use of this operator makes the code much more concise.

## ANOTHER WAY TO REUSE CODE

[Listing 9-2](#) has an extension, and [Listing 9-1](#) has a mixin. Both extensions and mixins are ways to make use of code from outside sources. How do mixins differ from extensions?

When you create an extension, you name the class that you intend to extend.

```
extension MyHomePageStateExtension on  
MyHomePageState
```

This code from [Listing 9-2](#) adds functionality to only one class — the `MyHomePageState` class in [Listing 9-1](#). You can't use this extension in any other context.

On the other hand, you can add a mixin to almost any class. Here's the `SingleTickerProviderStateMixin` declaration from Flutter's API:

```
mixin SingleTickerProviderStateMixin<T  
extends StatefulWidget> on State<T>  
implements TickerProvider
```

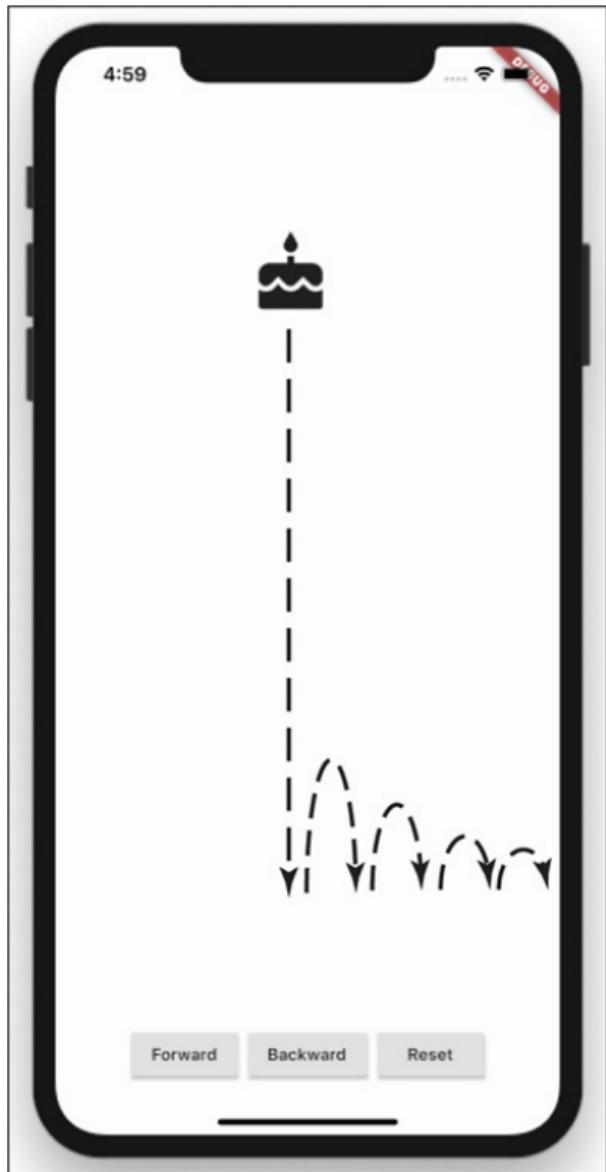
The declaration says nothing about the `MyHomePageState` class or about any other such class, so any class can use this mixin. (Well, any class that's already a `StatefulWidget` can use this mixin.)

The good thing about mixins is that they spread the wealth. The stewards of Flutter write 75 lines of `SingleTickerProviderStateMixin` code and, as a result, anyone's `StatefulWidget` can become a ticker. How convenient!

## Bouncing Around

My big disappointment in writing this chapter is that the figures don't do justice to the apps they're supposed to illustrate. [Figure 9-3](#) has a dotted line instead of real motion. [Figure 9-4](#) is even worse because the dotted line isn't really accurate.

In this section's app, the Cake icon doesn't move sideways. The dotted line in [Figure 9-4](#) moves to the right only to show some up-and-down motion near the end of the animation. Even so, Flutter's API calls this motion a *curve*. The code for [Figure 9-4](#) is in [Listing 9-3](#).



**FIGURE 9-4:** A cake made of rubber?

### **LISTING 9-3** Changing the Animation's Velocity

```
// App0903.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App09Main.dart';

extension MyHomePageStateExtension on
MyHomePageState {
    Animation getAnimation(AnimationController
controller) {
        return Tween<double>(begin: 100.0, end:
500.0).animate(
            CurvedAnimation(
                parent: controller,
                curve: Curves.bounceOut,
            ),
        )..addListener(() {
            setState(() {});
        });
    }

    Widget buildPositionedWidget() {
        return Positioned(
            left: 150.0,
            top: animation.value,
            child: Icon(
                Icons.cake,
                size: 70.0,
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

Once again, to change the properties of an object, you enclose

that object inside of another object. It's a pattern that occurs over and over again in Flutter app development. Rather than call `animate(controller)` the way you do in [Listing 9-2](#), you call

```
animate(  
    CurvedAnimation(  
        parent: controller,  
        curve: Curves.bounceOut,  
    )
```

You wrap the controller inside a `CurvedAnimation` object. In [Listing 9-2](#), the object's `curve` property is `Curves.bounceOut`, which means “bounce as the animation ends.” [Table 9-1](#) lists some alternative curve values.

The Flutter API has many more curve values. Each value comes from a precise equation and describes its own, special pattern for timing the animation. You can see the whole list of ready-made curve values by visiting <https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/animation/Curves-class.html>.

## [\*\*TABLE 9-1\*\* Some Constants of the Curves Class](#)

### **Value**

### **What It Does**

`Curves.bounceIn`

Bounces as the animation begins

`Curves.decelerate`

Slows down as the animation progresses

`Curves.slowMiddle`

Moves normally, and then slowly, and then normally

`Curves.fastOutSlowIn`

(Can you guess?)

Curve.ease

Speeds up quickly but ends slowly

Curve.elasticOut

Rushes in quickly enough to overshoot the end value and then settles in on the end value

Curve.linear

Doesn't change anything (used whenever you must use CurvedAnimation for some reason, but you don't want to apply a curve)

## *Animating Size and Color Changes*

With Flutter's Animation class, you're not restricted to moving things. You can control the change of any value you think needs changing. This section's example changes an icon's size and color. The code is in [Listing 9-4](#).

### **LISTING 9-4 Changing a Few Values**

```
// App0904.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App09Main.dart';

extension MyHomePageStateExtension on
MyHomePageState {
    Animation getAnimation(AnimationController
controller) {
        return Tween<double>(begin: 50.0, end:
250.0).animate(controller)
```

```
    ..addListener(() {
        setState(() {});
    });

Widget buildPositionedWidget() {
    int intValue = animation.value.toInt();
    return Center(
        child: Icon(
            Icons.child_care,
            size: animation.value,
            color: Color.fromRGBO(
                intValue,
                0,
                255 - intValue,
                1.0,
            ),
        ),
    );
}
```

When the app in [Listing 9-4](#) starts running, a small, blue-colored baby face appears on the screen. (See [Figure 9-5](#). If you’re reading the printed version of this book, ignore the fact that you don’t see the color.) When the user presses Forward, the baby face grows and turns color from blue to red. (See [Figure 9-6](#). If you really care, find a crayon and paint the face yourself.)

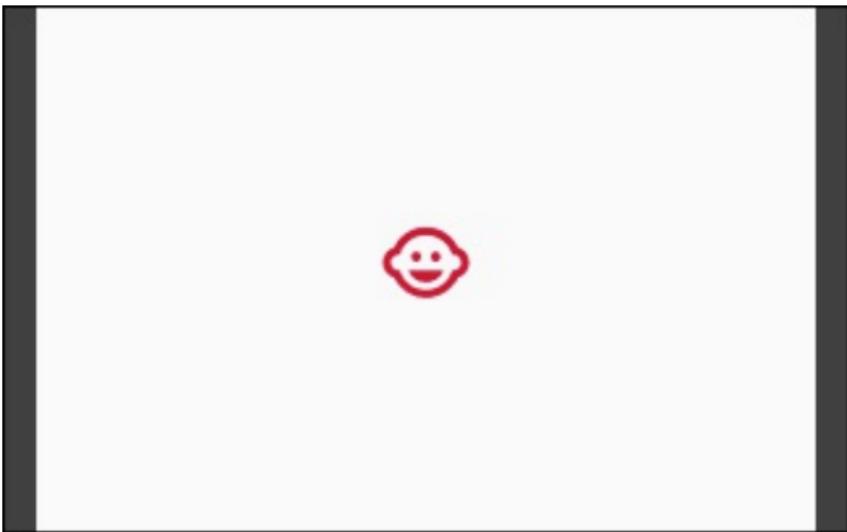
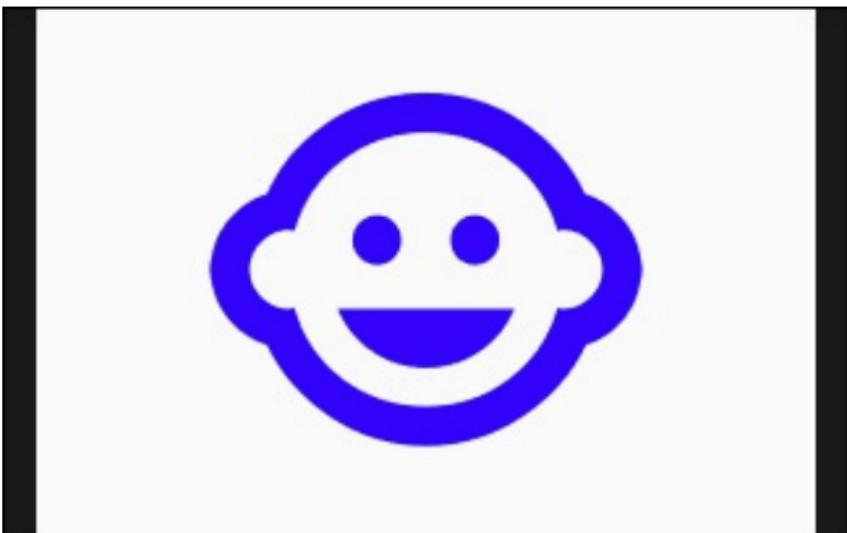


FIGURE 9-5: Little baby.



## **FIGURE 9-6:** Big baby.

The icon in [Listing 9-4](#) has two properties whose values can change.

- » **The size property changes along with `animation.value`.**

The icon grows from 50.0 dps to 250.0 dps.

- » **As the animation progresses, the `color` property's redness shrinks and its blueness grows.**

[Chapter 6](#) introduces Flutter's `Color.fromRGBO` constructor. The constructor's parameters are `int` values representing amounts of red, green, and blue and a double value that represents opacity. In [Listing 9-4](#), the amount of red increases from 50 to 250, and the amount of blue decreases from 205 to 5.

This section is almost at an end. The moral of this section is, an `Animation` instance's value can mean anything you want it to mean. In [Listings 9-2](#) and [9-3](#), the animation's value controls an icon's position. But in [Listing 9-4](#), the animation's value controls an icon's size and color.

What value would you like to animate? Rotation? Sound volume? Speed? Curvature? Shadow? Background color? Border shape? Mood? The price of a *For Dummies* book?

Be creative.

## ***Moving Along a Curve***

Life doesn't always move along a straight line. Sometimes, fate takes bends and turns. To make this happen in Flutter, you don't have to change anything about an animation. Instead, you change the way you use the animation's value.

The Tween constructor call in this section's example is almost identical to the calls in this chapter's other listings. What's different about this section's example is the Positioned widget's parameters. It's all in [Listing 9-5](#).

## LISTING 9-5 Fancy Parabolic Motion

```
// App0905.dart

import 'dart:math';

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

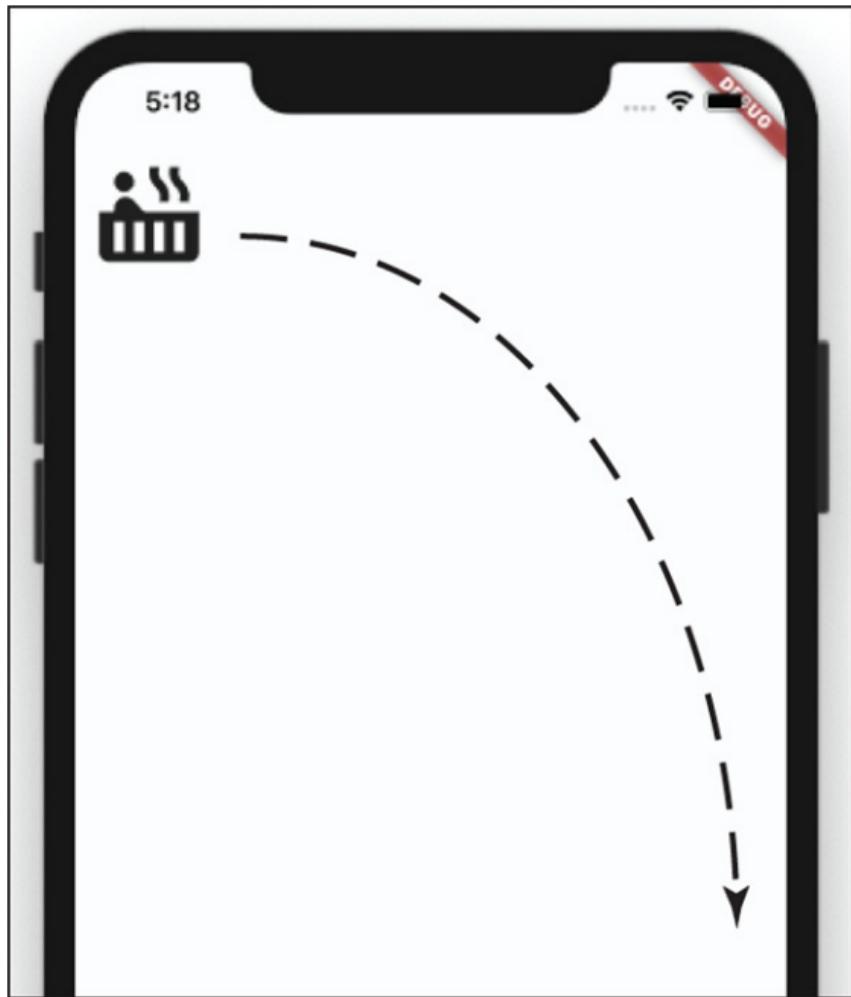
import 'App09Main.dart';

extension MyHomePageStateExtension on
MyHomePageState {
    Animation getAnimation(AnimationController
controller) {
        return Tween<double>(begin: 0.0, end:
400.0).animate(controller)
        ..addListener(() {
            setState(() {});
        });
    }

    Widget buildPositionedWidget() {
        double newValue = animation.value;
        return Positioned(
            left: 15 * sqrt(newValue),
            top: newValue,
            child: Icon(
                Icons.hot_tub,
```

```
    size: 70,  
    ),  
);  
}  
}
```

In [Figure 9-7](#), the dotted line shows the path taken by the Hot Tub icon when the animation moves forward.



**FIGURE 9-7:** Since when do hot tubs move along a curve?

Have a look at the code in [Listing 9-5](#). As the animation's value increases, both the icon's `left` and `top` parameter values

change. The top parameter is the same as the animation's value, but the left parameter is 15 times the square root of the animation's value. How do I come up with the idea of taking 15 times the square root of the animation's value? It's partly knowing the math and partly trial-and-error.



**REMEMBER** You can use Dart's `sqrt` function only if you import `dart.math`. When you forget to import `dart.math`, Android Studio says, “Method ‘`sqrt`’ isn’t defined.”

As I prepared this section’s example, I added some code to make the app print the values of `left` and `top`. Here’s what I got:

```
left:  top:  
    0.0    0.0  
    7.4   40.7  
   22.1   70.5  
   29.4   81.4  
   41.2   96.2  
   65.0  120.9  
   71.8  127.1  
   86.5  139.5  
 101.5  151.1  
119.7  164.1  
147.4  182.1  
165.4  192.9  
174.3  198.0  
197.9  211.0  
206.8  215.7
```

```
222.7 223.9  
238.3 231.6  
266.8 245.0  
290.0 255.5  
312.6 265.2  
335.1 274.6  
352.3 281.5  
367.2 287.4  
384.6 294.2  
399.0 299.6  
400.0 300.0
```

The Positioned widget's left and top values both change. But, because of the square root formula, the left and top values change at different rates. That's why the icon's movement forms a curve.

## Dragging Things Around

In this section's app, the user drags a widget all around the screen. I'd like to create a figure to show you what happens, but I simply can't do it. Maybe my next Flutter book will be a pop-up book with cardboard pieces that you can slide from place to place. Until then, you have to use your imagination. Picture an icon that looks like the infinity symbol ( $\infty$ ). As the user moves a finger, the icon changes position.

But wait! Rather than imagine a user dragging an icon, you can run the code in [Listing 9-6](#) and see it in action.

### **LISTING 9-6** Exercise for a User's Index Finger

```
// App0906.dart

import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

import 'App09Main.dart';

double distanceFromLeft = 100;
double distanceFromTop = 100;

extension MyHomePageStateExtension on
MyHomePageState {
    Animation getAnimation(AnimationController
controller) {
        return null;
    }

    Widget buildPositionedWidget() {
        return Positioned(
            top: distanceFromTop,
            left: distanceFromLeft,
            child: GestureDetector(
                onPanUpdate: (details) {
                    setState(() {
                        distanceFromLeft +=
details.delta.dx;
                        distanceFromTop +=
details.delta.dy;
                    });
                },
                child: Icon(
                    Icons.all_inclusive,
                    size: 70,
                ),
            ),
        );
    }
}
```

Like other listings in this chapter, [Listing 9-6](#) relies on the code in [Listing 9-1](#). Because of that, the app that's generated by [Listing 9-6](#) has Forward, Backward, and Reset buttons.

Even so, pressing these buttons has no effect.

In the same way, [Listing 9-6](#) has a `getAnimation` method. That's necessary because the code in [Listing 9-1](#) calls a `getAnimation` method. But to make a widget move along with the user's finger, you don't need an `Animation` instance. In a sense, the user is the app's `AnimationController`, and the `Animation` instance is somewhere inside the user's mind. So, in [Listing 9-6](#), the `getAnimation` method returns `null`. In Dart, `null` stands for "nothing," "nada," "zip," "goose egg," "zilch," "diddly," "bupkis."

[Listing 9-6](#) has no `Animation` instance, so what part of the code makes the `all_inclusive` icon move? The icon lives inside of a `GestureDetector` — a widget that senses touches on the screen. A `GestureDetector` has tons of properties such as `onTap`, `onDoubleTap`, `onTapUp`, `onTapDown`, `onLongPress`, `onLongPressStart`, and `onLongPressEnd`. Other methods belonging to the `GestureDetector` class have names with less-than-obvious meanings. The following list has a few (somewhat oversimplified) examples:

- » `onSecondaryTapDown`: While holding one finger on the screen, the user places a second finger on the screen.
- » `onScaleUpdate`: With two fingers, the user pinches in or out.
- » `onHorizontalDragUpdate`: The user moves something sideways — a common gesture for dismissing an item.
- » `onPanUpdate`: The user moves a finger in one direction or another.

The `onPanUpdate` parameter's value is a method, and that

method's parameter is a `DragUpdateDetails` object. In [Listing 9-6](#), the `DragUpdateDetails` object goes by the name `details`:

```
onPanUpdate: (details) {  
    setState(() {  
        distanceFromLeft += details.delta.dx;  
        distanceFromTop += details.delta.dy;  
    });  
};
```

When the user moves a finger along the screen, Flutter fills `details` with information about the movement and calls the `onPanUpdate` parameter's method.

The `details` variable contains some useful pieces of information:

- » `details.globalPosition`: The distance from the upper left corner of the app screen to the current position of the user's finger
- » `details.localPosition`: The distance from the place where the user's finger first landed on the screen to the current position of the user's finger
- » `details.delta`: The distance from a finger's previous position to its current position

Each piece of information has two parts: `dx` (the horizontal distance) and `dy` (the vertical distance). The `Positioned` widget in [Listing 9-6](#) places the app's `all_inclusive` icon at the points `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop`. When Flutter detects finger movement, the code changes the values of `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop` by adding the `details.delta` parameter's `dx` and `dy` values. That's what makes the icon move around. It's pretty clever!



## TECHNICAL

**STUFF** The `GestureDetector` in [Listing 9-6](#) has a child. But, for any old `GestureDetector` constructor call, the `child` parameter is optional. A `GestureDetector` with no child grows to be as large as its parent widget. In contrast, a `GestureDetector` with a child shrinks to fit tightly around the child. With the app in [Listing 9-6](#), the `GestureDetector` is about the same size as its child — the `all_inclusive` icon. To make the icon move, the user's finger must start right on the icon. Otherwise, nothing happens.

You're near the end of this book, so maybe it's time to relax and have some raucous, carefree fun. Can destroying something be fun? Here are some ways to break [Listing 9-6](#):

### » Remove the `setState` call.

```
// Bad code:  
onPanUpdate: (details) {  
    distanceFromLeft += details.delta.dx;  
    distanceFromTop += details.delta.dy;  
}
```

Removing a `setState` call is almost never a good idea. If you remove the call in [Listing 9-6](#), the values of `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop` change, but Flutter doesn't redraw the screen. As a result, the icon doesn't budge.

- » Move the `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop` declarations so that they're immediately before the `buildPositionedWidget` method.

```
// More bad code:  
Animation getAnimation(AnimationController  
controller) {  
    return null;  
}  
  
double distanceFromLeft = 100;  
double distanceFromTop = 100;  
  
Widget buildPositionedWidget() {  
    // ... etc.
```

If you do this, you can't even run the app. Dart's rules include one about declaring top-level variables inside of extensions. You're simply not allowed to do it.



**CROSS**  
**REFERENCE** [Chapter 5](#) has some information about top-level variables.

- » Move the `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop` declarations so that they're inside the `buildPositionedWidget` method.

```
// Even more bad code:  
Widget buildPositionedWidget() {  
    double distanceFromLeft = 100;  
    double distanceFromTop = 100;
```

```
return Positioned(  
    // ... etc.
```

The program runs, but the icon never moves. This happens because the code sets `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop` to 100 whenever Flutter redraws the screen. (Actually, the icon moves a tiny bit but not enough for you to notice. You get a tiny bit of movement from the `details.delta` values, but not the kind of movement you want.)

- » **Rather than add to the `distanceFromLeft` and `distanceFromTop` values, set them equal to the position of the user's finger:**

```
// You guessed it! Bad code!  
onPanUpdate: (details) {  
    setState(() {  
        distanceFromLeft =  
        details.globalPosition.dx;  
        distanceFromTop =  
        details.globalPosition.dy;  
    });  
}
```

The app runs, but the icon jumps when the user's finger starts moving. Throughout the dragging gesture, the icon stays half an inch away from the user's finger. This happens because Flutter doesn't use the middle of the icon as the `Positioned` widget's `top` and `left` points.

Similar things happen if you try to use `details.localPosition`.

Flutter's animation features don't end with simple movements and basic size changes. If you're interested in making objects move, be sure to check Flutter's `physics.dart` package. With

that package, you can simulate springs, gravity, friction, and much more. You can get information about the package by visiting

<https://api.flutter.dev/flutter/physics/physics-library.html>.

## ***Where To Go From Here***

Learning doesn't end with the last page of a book. Keep coding and asking questions, and — by all means — keep in touch. My email is [flutter@allmycode.com](mailto:flutter@allmycode.com). Send me a note, and let me know what you're up to.

## Part 4

# The Part of Tens

## **IN THIS PART ...**

Avoiding mistakes

Turbocharging your software development career

Appreciating ten chapters of Flutter goodness

## Chapter 10

# Ten Ways to Avoid Mistakes

---

## IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Spotting common errors
  - » Using proper code style
- 

## *Put Capital Letters Where They Belong*

The Dart language is case-sensitive. Don't type `class` when you mean to type `class`. Don't type `Runapp` when you mean to type `runApp`.

## *Use Parentheses When (and Only When) They're Appropriate*

Remember the difference between `_incrementCounter` with parentheses:

```
void _incrementCounter() {  
    setState(() {  
        _counter++;  
    });  
}
```

and `_incrementCounter` without parentheses:

```
floatingActionButton: FloatingActionButton(  
    onPressed: _incrementCounter,  
    tooltip: 'Increment',  
    child: Icon(Icons.add),  
)
```

For details, refer to [Chapter 5](#).

## *Limit Access to Variables*

Wherever you can, avoid declaring top-level variables. To keep other files from changing your file's variables, start variable names with an underscore. (Refer to [Chapter 5](#).)

## *Call setState*

If you press a widget and nothing happens, look for a method with a missing `setState` call. (Refer to [Chapter 5](#).)

## *Make Adjustments for Indices Starting at Zero*

To make values start with 1, you have to add 1 (Refer to [Chapter 8](#).):

```
return ListView.builder(  
    itemCount: 25,  
    itemBuilder: (context, index) => ListTile(  
        title: Text('Rocky ${index + 1}'),  
        onTap: () => goToDetailPage(index + 1),  
    ),  
,
```

## *Use the Expanded Widget*

When your test device displays black-and-yellow stripes or an empty screen, the layout you've coded is causing trouble. Consider wrapping one or more widgets inside Expanded widgets. Sometimes, it works wonders. (Refer to [Chapters 6](#) and [8](#).)

## *Add itemCount to Your ListView.builder*

Without an itemCount parameter, the list of items never ends. (Refer to [Chapter 8](#).)

## *Add Imports When They're Required*

For example, if you want to use Dart's math library, start your file with

```
import 'dart:math';
```

If your app pulls data from the Internet, add this line to the top of your file:

```
import 'package:http/http.dart';
```

For details, refer to [Chapters 8](#) and [9](#).

## *Declare Assets and Dependencies in pubspec.yaml*

To display `brokenheart.jpg` and `heart.jpg` on the screen, add some lines to your project's `pubspec.yaml` file:

```
assets:
  - brokenheart.jpeg
  - heart.jpeg
```

To get data from the Internet, add `http` to the file's list of dependencies:

```
dependencies:
  flutter:
    sdk: flutter
  http: ^0.12.0+4
```

For details, refer to [Chapters 3](#) and [8](#). And remember, in a `pubspec.yaml` file, indentation matters.

# *Indent Your Code According to Dart Language Guidelines*

Code that's not properly indented is difficult to read and difficult to maintain. Format your code by selecting Code ⇒ Reformat Code from Android Studio's main menu.

## Chapter 11

# Ten Ways to Enhance Your App Development Career

---

## IN THIS CHAPTER

- » Practical advice for the reader who's looking for work
  - » Personal advice from an author who pretends to be wise
- 

With my email address in many of my books, readers often ask me for career advice: "What should I do next? How can I find a job? How can I prepare for work in the software industry?" In this chapter, I offer some of my best hints.

## *Practice! Practice!*

Write as much code as you can. Find problems on the web or make up problems that interest you. If you get stuck on a problem, look for help on developer forums or set the problem aside for a while.

When you've finished solving a problem, look for ways to add features to your solution. The more practice you have writing programs, the better your developer skills will be.

## *Critique Your Own Code*

Don't be satisfied with code that merely works. Good code does more than that. Good code is readable and maintainable. Good code complies with published style guidelines. Good code runs efficiently. No matter what kind of code you write, there's always room for improvement.

## *Have Others Review Your Code*

Other developers can find flaws that you're too entrenched in the code to notice. Expect reviewers to be critical but respectful. Respond to reviews with an open mind. Think carefully about each comment, and decide whether the suggestion makes sense to you.

## *Find Out Which Technologies Your Nearby Companies Use*

If local companies use MySQL, learn something about MySQL. If local companies program in Haskell, learn something about Haskell. What's trendy throughout the industry may have little demand in the town where you live.

# *Attend User Group Meetings*

When you hang out with programming professionals, three very nice things happen.

- » You learn about things that you might not discover on your own.**

As a novice at a user group meeting, you don't choose the topic. That's a good thing because it exposes you to ideas on the periphery of your range of knowledge.

- » You find out what issues are at the forefront of today's technology.**

A few years ago, I heard the word *microservices* at a small session in New York City. When I looked it up the next day, I found several blog posts calling microservices "the next big thing." The blog posts were right.

- » You network with professionals in your chosen field.**

Who knows? Maybe one of them can help you find work!

When you attend a meeting and listen to the discussion, you may not understand what people are saying. That's okay. If nothing else, you're learning by osmosis.

# *Ask Questions*

In my college classes, students apologize for asking what they

think are stupid questions. “Don’t apologize,” I say. “The stupid questions are the ones I’m sure I can answer.”

## ***Ask Yourself Whether You Truly Understand***

Sometimes, I ignore a gap in my grasp of a particular concept. When I do, it’s because I’m either too busy, too embarrassed, or too lazy to stop and think in-depth about the concept. Eventually, my lack of understanding comes back to haunt me. Even if it doesn’t, I carry around the nagging feeling that I’m deceiving myself and sometimes deceiving others.

If you don’t understand something that’s useful for you to know, stop and try to figure it out. The effort always pays off.

## ***Learn Things That You May Never Need to Know***

You may never need to run 13 miles, but you sign up for a half-marathon anyway. You may never need to paint a stunning landscape, but you visit art museums anyway. Exercise your mind. Nothing you learn ever goes to waste.

## ***Do What You Love to Do***

If you love your work, you love your life.

You may need to earn money in a job you don't enjoy. If so, make a mental note to yourself: "For now, I'll do what I have to do to support myself and my family. When I can, I'll find work that I look forward to every day."

## ***Get Plenty of Sleep***

That extra hour you spend trying to be an overachiever won't help you when you're too tired to think clearly. To misquote Ben Franklin: "Early to bed and late to rise puts a sparkle in your eyes."

## Chapter 12

# Ten Chapters about Flutter App Development

---

## IN THIS CHAPTER

- » A celebration of having ten chapters in this book
  - » Perhaps a waste of two pages
- 

## *Introduction*

Remarks about this book

## *What Is Flutter?*

A bunch of vocabulary (some interesting and some not-so-interesting), all of it useful

## *Setting Up Your Computer for Mobile App Development*

Downloading and installing stuff

## ***'Hello' from Flutter***

Examining a simple Flutter app

## ***Hello Again***

Digging deeper into the simple Flutter app

## ***Making Things Happen***

Responding to button presses and other such events

## ***Laying Things Out***

Making widgets be where you want them to be

## ***Interacting with the User***

Doris's dating app

## ***Navigation, Lists, and Other***

## *Goodies*

Taking your app from one page to another and, as a special bonus, fetching information from the Internet

## *Moving Right Along ...*

Adding animation to your app

# Part 5

# Appendices

## **IN THIS PART ...**

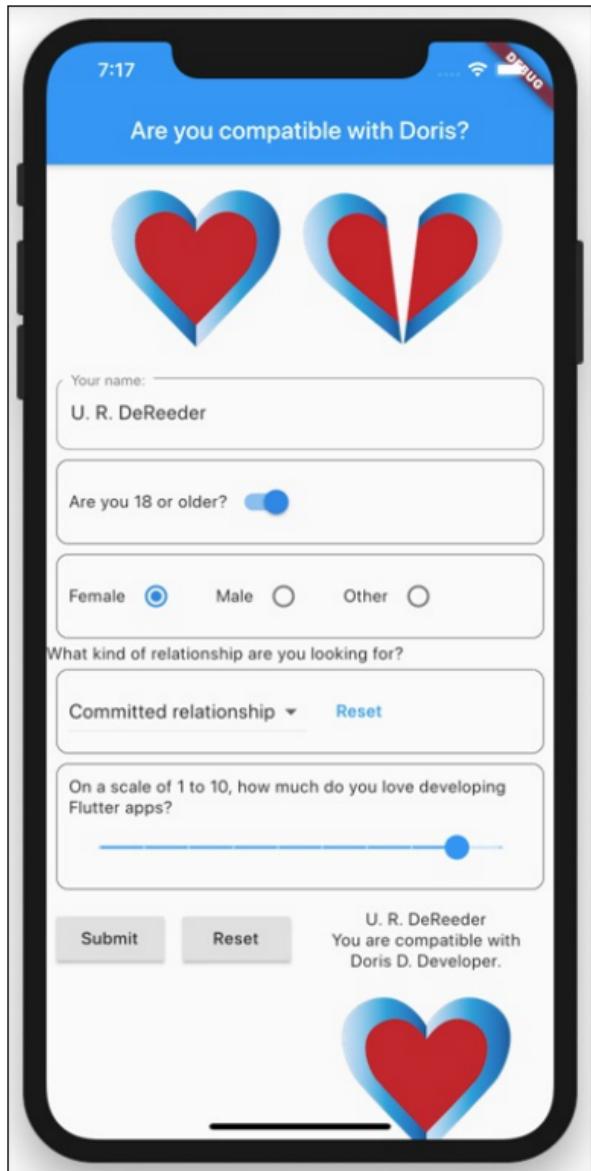
Doris's dating app

# Appendix A

## Doris's Dating App

---

Taken together, the examples in [Chapter 7](#) form a dating app with several questions for the user. As real-world apps go, the dating app isn't very large — only 340 lines of code. But the app is too large to squeeze into [Chapter 7](#). So, instead of forcing the app on you in [Chapter 7](#), I put the app's full text here in Appendix A.



Doris's stunning achievement.

```
import 'package:flutter/material.dart';

void main() => runApp(App0707());

class App0707 extends StatelessWidget {
    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return MaterialApp(
            home: MyHomePage(),
        );
    }
}

class MyHomePage extends StatefulWidget {
    @override
    _MyHomePageState createState() =>
    _MyHomePageState();
}

const _youAre = 'You are';
const _compatible = 'compatible with\nDoris D.
Developer.';

enum Gender { Female, Male, Other }

String show(Gender gender) =>
gender.toString().replaceAll("Gender.", " ");

enum Relationship {
    Friend,
    OneDate,
    Ongoing,
    Committed,
    Marriage,
}
Map<Relationship, String> nice = {
    Relationship.Friend: "Friend",
```

```
Relationship.OneDate: "One date",
Relationship.Ongoing: "Ongoing relationship",
Relationship.Committed: "Committed
relationship",
Relationship.Marriage: "Marriage",
};

List<DropdownMenuItem<Relationship>>
_relationshipsList = [
  DropdownMenuItem(
    value: Relationship.Friend,
    child: Text(nice[Relationship.Friend]),
  ),
  DropdownMenuItem(
    value: Relationship.OneDate,
    child: Text(nice[Relationship.OneDate]),
  ),
  DropdownMenuItem(
    value: Relationship.Ongoing,
    child: Text(nice[Relationship.Ongoing]),
  ),
  DropdownMenuItem(
    value: Relationship.Committed,
    child: Text(nice[Relationship.Committed]),
  ),
  DropdownMenuItem(
    value: Relationship.Marriage,
    child: Text(nice[Relationship.Marriage]),
),
];

class _MyHomePageState extends
State<MyHomePage> {
  TextEditingController _nameFieldController;
  bool _ageSwitchValue;
  Gender _genderRadioValue;
  Relationship _relationshipDropdownValue;
  double _loveFlutterSliderValue;
  String _messageToUser;
  Image _resultImage;

  /// State
```

```
    @override
    void initState() {
        super.initState();
        _nameFieldController =
    TextEditingController();
        _reset();
    }

    @override
    void dispose() {
        _nameFieldController.dispose();
        super.dispose();
    }

    @override
    Widget build(BuildContext context) {
        return Scaffold(
            appBar: AppBar(
                title: Text("Are you compatible with
Doris?"),
            ),
            body: GestureDetector(
                onTap: () {

FocusScope.of(context).requestFocus(FocusNode())
            },
            child: SingleChildScrollView(
                child: Column(
                    crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.stretch,
                    children: <Widget>[
                        _buildTitleImage(),
                        _buildNameTextField(),
                        _buildAgeSwitch(),
                        _buildGenderRadio(),
                        _buildRelationshipDropdown(),
                        _buildLoveFlutterSlider(),
                        _buildSubmitRow(),
                    ],
                ),
            ),
        ),
    }
}
```

```
        ),
    );
}

/// Build

Widget _buildTitleImage() {
    return Row(
        mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.center,
        children: <Widget>[
            Image.asset("Heart.png"),
            Image.asset("BrokenHeart.png"),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildNameTextField() {
    return Container(
        padding: EdgeInsets.symmetric(vertical:
4.0, horizontal: 8.0),
        child: TextField(
            controller: _nameFieldController,
            decoration: InputDecoration(
                labelText: "Your name:",
                border: OutlineInputBorder(
                    borderRadius:
BorderRadius.all(Radius.circular(10.0)),
                ),
            ),
        ),
    );
}

Widget _buildCommonBorder({Widget child}) {
    return Container(
        padding: EdgeInsets.symmetric(vertical:
10.0, horizontal: 10.0),
        margin: EdgeInsets.symmetric(vertical:
4.0, horizontal: 8.0),
        decoration: BoxDecoration(
            border: Border.all(width: 0.5),
```

```
borderRadius: BorderRadius.all(
    Radius.circular(10.0),
),
),
child: child,
);
}

Widget _buildAgeSwitch() {
return _buildCommonBorder(
    child: Row(
        children: <Widget>[
            Text("Are you 18 or older?"),
            Switch(
                value: _ageSwitchValue,
                onChanged: _updateAgeSwitch,
            ),
        ],
    ),
);
}

Widget _buildGenderRadio() {
return _buildCommonBorder(
    child: Row(
        children: <Widget>[
            Text(show(Gender.Female)),
            Radio(
                value: Gender.Female,
                groupValue: _genderRadioValue,
                onChanged: _updateGenderRatio,
            ),
            SizedBox(width: 25.0),
            Text(show(Gender.Male)),
            Radio(
                value: Gender.Male,
                groupValue: _genderRadioValue,
                onChanged: _updateGenderRatio,
            ),
            SizedBox(width: 25.0),
            Text(show(Gender.Other)),
            Radio(

```

```
        value: Gender.Other,
        groupValue: _genderRadioValue,
        onChanged: _updateGenderRatio,
    ),
),
),
);
}

Widget _buildRelationshipDropdown() {
    return Column(
        crossAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.start,
        children: <Widget>[
            Text("What kind of relationship are you
looking for?"),
            _buildDropdownButtonRow(),
        ],
    );
}

Widget _buildDropdownButtonRow() {
    return _buildCommonBorder(
        child: Row(
            mainAxisAlignment:
MainAxisAlignment.start,
            children: <Widget>[
                DropdownButton<Relationship>(
                    items: _relationshipsList,
                    onChanged:
_updateRelationshipDropdown,
                    value: _relationshipDropdownValue,
                    hint: Text("Select One"),
                ),
                if (_relationshipDropdownValue !=
null)
                    FlatButton(
                        child: Text(
                            "Reset",
                            style: TextStyle(color:
Colors.blue),
                    ),
                ),
            ],
        ),
    );
}
```

```
        onPressed: _resetDropdown,
    ),
],
),
);
}

Widget _buildLoveFlutterSlider() {
    return _buildCommonBorder(
        child: Column(
            children: <Widget>[
                Text("On a scale of 1 to 10, "
                    "how much do you love developing
Flutter apps?"),
                Slider(
                    min: 1.0,
                    max: 10.0,
                    divisions: 9,
                    value: _loveFlutterSliderValue,
                    onChanged:
_updateLoveFlutterSlider,
                    label:
'${_loveFlutterSliderValue.toInt()}',
                ),
            ],
        );
    }
}

Widget _buildSubmitRow() {
    return Container(
        padding: const
EdgeInsets.symmetric(vertical: 12.0,
horizontal: 8.0),
        child: Row(
            mainAxisAlignment:
CrossAxisAlignment.start,
            children: <Widget>[
                RaisedButton(
                    child: Text("Submit"),
                    onPressed: _updateResults,
                ),
            ],
        )
    );
}
```

```
        SizedBox(
            width: 15.0,
        ),
        RaisedButton(
            child: Text("Reset"),
            onPressed: () => setState(_reset),
        ),
        SizedBox(
            width: 15.0,
        ),
        Expanded(
            child: Column(
                children: <Widget>[
                    Text(_messageToUser, textAlign:
TextAlign.center),
                    _resultImage ?? SizedBox(),
                ],
            ),
        ),
    ],
),
);
}
}

/// Actions

void _reset() {
    _nameFieldController.text = "";
    _ageSwitchValue = false;
    _genderRadioValue = null;
    _relationshipDropdownValue = null;
    _loveFlutterSliderValue = 1.0;
    _messageToUser = "";
    _resultImage = null;
}

void _updateAgeSwitch(bool newValue) {
    setState(() {
        _ageSwitchValue = newValue;
    });
}
```

```
    void _updateGenderRatio(Gender newValue) {
        setState(() {
            _genderRadioValue = newValue;
        });
    }

    void _updateRelationshipDropdown(Relationship newValue) {
        setState(() {
            _relationshipDropdownValue = newValue;
        });
    }

    void _resetDropdown() {
        setState(() {
            _relationshipDropdownValue = null;
        });
    }

    void _updateLoveFlutterSlider(double newValue) {
        setState(() {
            _loveFlutterSliderValue = newValue;
        });
    }

    void _updateResults() {
        bool isCompatible = _ageSwitchValue &&
        _loveFlutterSliderValue >= 8;
        setState(() {
            _resultImage =
                Image.asset(isCompatible ?
                    "Heart.png" : "BrokenHeart.png");
            _messageToUser =
                _nameFieldController.text +
                    "\n" +
                    _youAre +
                    (isCompatible ? " " : " NOT ") +
                    _compatible;
        });
    }
}
```

# Index

---

## *Symbols*

@ (at-sign), [151](#)

\ (backslash character), [93](#)

\$ (dollar sign), [126](#)

=> (fat arrow) notation, [127](#)

∞ (infinity symbol), [315](#)

+ (plus sign), [94](#)

/ (slash), [275](#)

// (slashes), [27](#), [120](#)

## A

abs method, [228](#)

abstract class, [138](#)

abstract method, [138](#)

access modifiers, [161](#)

Account class, [228](#)

adding

imports, [325](#)

`itemCount`, [325](#)

padding, [171](#)–173

parameters, [148](#)–151

virtual devices, [46](#)–50

visual tweaks, [88](#)–89

widgets, [91](#)–93

ahead-of-time (AOT) compiler, [22](#)

`alignment` parameter, [177](#)

Android

Android Studio IDE, [30](#)

emulators, [31](#)

Android devices

preparing to test on, [54](#)–56

running apps on, [52](#)–53

testing on, [59](#)

Android runtime (ART), [12](#)

Android Studio

about, [59](#)

configuring, [35](#)–36  
installing, [43](#)–44  
installing Flutter plugin, [44](#)–46  
launching, [44](#)  
main window, [60](#)–63  
Project tool window, [61](#)–62  
starting up, [59](#)–60  
using, [59](#)–63

Android Studio IDE, [30](#), [33](#)

Android Virtual Devices (AVD)  
about, [41](#), [47](#), [48](#)  
emulators vs., [47](#)

angle brackets, [152](#)

animation  
about, [297](#)  
bouncing, [308](#)–310  
color, [310](#)–312  
curves, [312](#)–314  
dragging widgets, [314](#)–319  
moving along straight lines, [303](#)–307

preparing for, [297](#)–303  
size, [310](#)–312

Animation class, [300](#)

AnimationController , [301](#), [306](#)

annotation, override, [151](#)–152

anonymous functions, [153](#)–156

AOT (ahead-of-time) compiler, [22](#)

Apache Cordova, [19](#)

API (application programming interface)

- about, [12](#)
- Dart programming language, [14](#)–15, [123](#)
- Flutter, [14](#)–15
- public, [293](#)–294

app bar, controlling Back button of, [266](#)–267

application programming interface (API)

- about, [12](#)
- Dart programming language, [14](#)–15, [123](#)
- Flutter, [14](#)–15
- public, [293](#)–294

application programs, [12](#)

Application widget, [26](#)

apps

development of, [25](#)–28

enhancing, [146](#)–162

mobile development of

about, [29](#)–30, [43](#)

adding virtual devices, [46](#)–50

devices, [52](#)–59

installing Android Studio, [43](#)–44

installing Android Studio’s Flutter plugin, [44](#)–46

installing Flutter, [50](#)–52

launching Android Studio, [44](#)

running sample programs from book, [63](#)–66

setting up computer for, [332](#)

steps for, [32](#)–42

tools for, [30](#)–32

using Android Studio, [59](#)–63

running, [36](#)–42

running on Android devices, [52](#)–53

testing on physical devices, [53](#)–59

ART (Android runtime), [12](#)  
asking questions, [329](#)  
assets, declaring, [325](#)–326  
assignment statement, [115](#)  
async keyword (Dart), [264](#)–266, [295](#)  
at-sign (@), [151](#)  
automaticallyImplicit parameter, [266](#)  
AVD (Android Virtual Devices)  
    about, [41](#), [47](#), [48](#)  
    emulators vs., [47](#)  
AVD Manager, opening, [48](#)–50  
avoiding mistakes, [323](#)–326  
await keyword (Dart), [264](#)–266, [295](#)

## B

Back button  
    about, [255](#)  
    controlling, [266](#)–267  
Background widget, [26](#)  
backslash character (\), [93](#)

Bell, Alexander Graham, [69](#)  
'bite-size' programs, [209](#)  
`bitLength` property, [227](#)  
Black Screen app, [23](#)–[24](#)  
blank spaces, [38](#), [94](#)  
block comments, [120](#)–[121](#)  
blue circle  
    methods for widgets, [135](#)–[138](#)  
    pressing, [132](#)–[146](#)  
    stateful widgets, [134](#)–[135](#)  
    stateless widgets, [134](#)–[135](#)  
`bool` type, [122](#)  
`border` parameter, [178](#)  
`borderRadius` parameter, [178](#)  
bouncing around, animation and, [308](#)–[310](#)  
bounded constraint, [194](#)–[195](#)  
box widget, [23](#)  
`break` statement, [282](#)–[283](#)  
breaking connections, [55](#)–[56](#)  
`build` method, [129](#)–[130](#), [135](#)–[136](#), [137](#), [139](#), [151](#)–[152](#), [202](#)

`buildColumn` method, [170](#)

`_buildDropdownButtonRow` method, [244](#)

`_buildExpandedBox` method, [198](#)

building

dropdown buttons, [239](#)–245

enums, [233](#)

function declarations, [124](#)–130

functions, [106](#)–112

list items one-by-one, [285](#)–287

lists, [276](#)–290

maps, [245](#)

named routes, [272](#)–276

parameter lists, [169](#)–170

pieces of code, [167](#)–169

radio buttons, [230](#)–239

radio groups, [233](#)–235

scaffolds, [86](#)–87

stacks, [255](#)

`buildPositionedWidget` method, [304](#), [318](#)

`buildRoundedBox` method, [191](#)

`_buildRowOfThree` method, [186](#), [191](#)

built-in types (Dart), [121](#)–123

Burd, Barry (author), [6](#)

Button widget, [26](#)

buttons

floating action

methods for widgets, [135](#)–138

pressing, [132](#)–146

stateful widgets, [134](#)–135

stateless widgets, [134](#)–135

icons on, [254](#)–255

# C

*The C Programming Language* (Kernighan and Ritchie), [69](#)

Cake icon, [308](#)

callbacks, in Flutter framework, [141](#)–142

capitalization, [323](#)

captioned boxes, [183](#)–184

career, advancing your, [327](#)–330

cascade operator, [307](#)

case sensitivity, in Dart programming language, [70](#)  
Center widget, [83–85](#), [302](#)  
centering text, [94–100](#)  
`_changeText` function, [140–141](#), [144–145](#), [154](#)  
changing orientation for devices, [175](#)  
charging cables, [55](#)  
Cheat Sheet (website), [6](#)  
checking connections, [55–56](#)  
children parameter, [303](#)  
classes  
    about, [79–83](#)  
    abstract, [138](#)  
    Account, [228](#)  
    Animation, [300](#)  
    Color, [171](#)  
    Curves, [310](#)  
    DateTime, [123](#)  
    DetailPage, [280](#)  
    DropdownMenuItem, [242](#)  
    Flex, [199](#)

Flexible, [199](#)  
GestureDetector, [316](#), [317](#)  
Hello World program, [79](#)–83  
Icons, [151](#)  
Image, [103](#)  
int, [113](#), [121](#), [227](#), [228](#)  
\_MyHomePage, [202](#)  
\_MyHomePageState, [162](#), [224](#), [260](#), [307](#)  
Navigator, [275](#)  
StatefulWidget, [307](#)  
 StatelessWidget, [80](#), [151](#)–152  
Widget, [124](#)  
closed project, [59](#)  
code  
about, [14](#)–15  
creating pieces of, [167](#)–169  
critiquing your own, [328](#)  
getting reviews of your, [328](#)  
indenting, [326](#)  
native, [17](#)

code decoration, [121](#)

code listing

accessing online data, [290](#)–292

adding widgets, [91](#)–92

aligning text, [99](#)

animation along straight lines, [304](#)

basic navigation, [252](#)–253

captioned boxes, [183](#)–184

centering text, [84](#), [96](#)

changing animation size/color, [310](#)–311

changing animation velocity, [308](#)–309

checking device orientation, [199](#)–200

columns, [181](#)–182

copying iPhone apps, [90](#)

creating functions, [106](#)

creating list items one-by-one, [285](#)–286

creating lists, [277](#)–278

creating named routes, [273](#)–275

curves, [312](#)–313

debugging, [193](#)

displaying images, [103](#)  
dragging widgets, [315](#)  
dropdown buttons, [240](#)–242  
enhancing apps, [146](#)–147  
expanding widgets, [187](#)–188, [189](#)–190, [192](#)  
function declarations, [124](#)–125  
Hello World program, [70](#), [105](#)  
JSON code, [293](#)–294  
for layout, [164](#)–166  
margin, [178](#)–179, [179](#)–180  
master-detail interface, [251](#)–252  
nesting widgets, [185](#)  
padding, [178](#)–179, [179](#)–180  
passing data back to sources, [261](#)–262  
passing data from sources to destinations, [256](#)–257  
passing data in both directions, [268](#)–269  
preparing for animation, [298](#)–299  
pressing floating action buttons, [132](#)–133  
radio buttons, [231](#)–232  
responding to a button press, [215](#)–216

rows, [181–182](#)

slider app, [217–218](#)

specifying relative size, [197–198](#)

for statement, [289](#)

Switch app, [208–209](#)

using functions, [106](#)

using scaffolds, [86](#), [88](#)

widgets, [26](#)

collection for, [289–290](#)

color

- animation and, [310–312](#)
- layouts and, [170–171](#)

Color class, [171](#)

color property, [177](#), [312](#)

Column widget, [91](#), [173–175](#), [182](#), [281](#)

columns

- ListView widgets inside, [281](#)
- nesting, [181–183](#)

command line interfaces, [50](#)

comments, [120–121](#)

compatibility, [16](#), [213](#)–214

compiler, [23](#)–24

compiling, [21](#)

composition hierarchy, [81](#)

compressed archive files, [35](#)

computers

## Macs

command line in, [51](#)

compressed archive files in, [35](#)

creating iPhone apps in, [34](#)–35

filename extensions on, [34](#)

installing Android Studio, [43](#)

launching Android Studio, [44](#)

setting up for mobile app development, [332](#)

## Windows

command line in, [51](#)

compressed archive files in, [35](#)

filename extensions in, [34](#)

installing Android Studio, [43](#)

launching Android Studio, [44](#)

conditional expression, [213](#)  
conditional operator, [213](#)  
configuring Android Studio, [35](#)–36  
connections, breaking/checking, [55](#)–56  
`const` keyword (Dart), [211](#)–213  
`ConstraintsLogger` widget, [196](#)  
constructor call, [73](#)  
constructors, parameters for, [75](#)–76  
`Container` widget, [176](#)–181  
`context` parameter, [203](#)  
control. *see* [control element](#)  
control element  
    about, [203](#)  
    creating dropdown buttons, [239](#)–245  
    creating radio buttons, [230](#)–239  
    feedback, [214](#)–217  
    slider app, [217](#)–220  
    `Switch`, [208](#)–214  
    text fields, [220](#)–230  
controlling Back button, [266](#)–267

Cordova (Apache), [19](#)  
\_counter variable, [156](#)–157  
createState method, [136](#), [139](#)  
creating  
    dropdown buttons, [239](#)–245  
    enums, [233](#)  
    function declarations, [124](#)–130  
    functions, [106](#)–112  
    list items one-by-one, [285](#)–287  
    lists, [276](#)–290  
    maps, [245](#)  
    named routes, [272](#)–276  
    parameter lists, [169](#)–170  
    pieces of code, [167](#)–169  
    radio buttons, [230](#)–239  
    radio groups, [233](#)–235  
    scaffolds, [86](#)–87  
    stacks, [255](#)  
Cross Reference icon, [6](#)  
crossAxisAlignment property, [173](#)–174, [177](#), [182](#)

cross-platform development, Flutter for, [15–17](#)

cross-platform framework, [19](#)

Cupertino widgets, [90](#), [256](#)

curly braces, [83](#), [129](#)

`CurvedAnimation` object, [309](#)

curves

animation and, [312–314](#)

defined, [308](#)

`Curves` class, [310](#)

## D

Dalvik bytecode instructions, [24](#)

Dart programming language

about, [11](#)

application programming interface (API), [14–15](#), [123](#)

`async` keyword, [264–266](#), [295](#)

`await` keyword, [264–266](#), [295](#)

built-in types, [121–123](#)

case sensitivity in, [70](#), [323](#)

`const` keyword, [211–213](#)

Dartfmt tool, [111](#)  
declarations, [112](#)–113  
enum feature, [89](#)  
expressions, [114](#)–117  
Extension keyword, [248](#)–250  
highlight function, [117](#)–119  
import declarations, [123](#)–124  
`int.parse` method, [230](#)  
library (website), [124](#)  
literals, [114](#)–117  
programming in, [112](#)–124  
`for` statement, [288](#)–290  
statements, [112](#)–113  
strings, [93](#)–94  
`switch` statement, [282](#)–283  
top-level variables, [259](#)  
types, non-built-in, [123](#)  
typing feature, [113](#)–114  
`var` keyword, [119](#)–121  
variables, [114](#)–117

`dartdoc` program, [120](#)–121

Dartfmt tool, [111](#)

data

fetching from Internet, [290](#)–296

passing back to sources, [261](#)–267

passing from sources to destinations, [256](#)–261

passing in both directions, [267](#)–272

data cables, [55](#)

`DateTime` class, [123](#)

dating app, [337](#)–345

declarations

about, [80](#)

Dart programming language, [112](#)–113

declaring

assets, [325](#)–326

dependencies, [325](#)–326

variable names, [224](#)

decoration parameter, [177](#)–178

density-independent pixel (dp), [172](#)

dependencies, declaring, [325](#)–326

desktop, [13](#)

destination page, [255](#)

destinations, passing data from sources to, [256](#)–261

`DetailPage` class, [280](#)

developers, [10](#)

development computer, [31](#)

devices

about, [31](#), [52](#)

Android

preparing to test on, [54](#)–56

running apps on, [52](#)–53

testing on, [59](#)

changing orientation, [175](#)

iPhones

Android Studio IDE, [30](#)

preparing to test on, [57](#)–58

simulators, [31](#)

testing on, [59](#)

physical

about, [31](#)

preparing to test on Android, [54](#)–[56](#)  
preparing to test on iPhone, [57](#)–[58](#)  
testing apps on, [53](#)–[59](#)  
testing on Android, [59](#)  
testing on iPhone, [59](#)  
running apps on Android, [52](#)–[53](#)  
size of, [199](#)–[203](#)  
testing apps on physical devices, [53](#)–[59](#)  
virtual  
    about, [31](#)  
    adding, [46](#)–[50](#)  
directories, [33](#)  
displaying  
    images, [100](#)–[104](#)  
    user choice, [235](#)–[236](#)  
    widgets, [194](#)–[195](#)  
`displayNicely` function, [249](#)–[250](#)  
`dispose` method, [223](#)  
`dispose` method (Flutter), [230](#)  
`distanceFromLeft`, [318](#)

`distanceFromRight`, [318](#)  
`distanceFromTop`, [318](#)  
divisions parameter, [219](#)  
DO statement, [288](#)  
doc comments, [120](#)–121  
documentation, [82](#)–83  
dollar sign (\$), [126](#)  
dot notation, [227](#)–229  
`double`, [113](#)–114  
double quotation marks, [93](#)  
`double` type, [121](#)  
downloading software, [31](#)  
`dp` (density-independent pixel), [172](#)  
dragging widgets, [314](#)–319  
dropdown buttons, creating, [239](#)–245  
`DropdownMenuItem` class, [242](#)

## E

`EdgeInsets` object, [172](#)  
Editor area (Android Studio), [62](#)

emulators

about, [31](#), [47](#)

Android Virtual Devices (AVD) vs., [47](#)

encapsulation, [162](#)

end-of-line comments, [120](#)–121

`endsWith` method, [228](#)

enhancing apps, [146](#)–162

`enum` feature (Dart), [89](#)

enums, creating, [233](#)

escape sequence, [212](#)

event driven programming, [142](#)

event handler, [140](#)

events

defined, [140](#)

Flutter framework, [140](#)–141

Expanded widget, [186](#)–199, [281](#), [325](#)

expressions

about, [289](#)

Dart programming language, [114](#)–117

Extension keyword (Dart), [248](#)–250

# F

- fat arrow (`=>`) notation, [127](#)
- feedback, [214](#)–217
- fetching data from Internet, [290](#)–296
- field, [156](#)
- filename extensions, [34](#)
- files
  - `pubspec.yaml`, [325](#)–326
  - uncompressing, [35](#)
  - unzipping, [35](#)
  - `.yaml`, [295](#)
- finite state machine diagram, [270](#), [272](#)
- `FlatButton` widget, [244](#)
- `Flex` class, [199](#)
- flex factor, [198](#)
- flex property, [175](#), [199](#)
- `Flexible` class, [199](#)
- floating action buttons
  - methods for widgets, [135](#)–138

pressing, [132](#)–146

stateful widgets, [134](#)–135

stateless widgets, [134](#)–135

Flutter. *see also specific topics*

- about, [9](#)–10, [331](#)
- application programming interface (API), [14](#)–15
- framework
  - about, [17](#), [139](#)–140
  - callbacks, [141](#)–142
  - code outline, [142](#)–144
  - cross-platform, [19](#)
  - events, [140](#)–141
- history of, [18](#)–20
- installing, [50](#)–52
- library (website), [124](#)
- uses for, [15](#)–28

Flutter Doctor, [50](#)

Flutter Inspector, [94](#)

Flutter SDK path, [33](#)

folders, [33](#)

for statement (Dart), [288](#)–290

FORTRAN, [114](#), [288](#)

fragmentation, [17](#)

framework (Flutter)

- about, [17](#), [139](#)–140
- callbacks, [141](#)–142
- code outline, [142](#)–144
- cross-platform, [19](#)
- events, [140](#)–141

function call, [108](#)

function declarations

- about, [107](#)–108
- creating, [124](#)–130
- typing names in, [127](#)–128

functions

- anonymous, [153](#)–156
- `_changeText`, [140](#)–141, [144](#)–145, [154](#)
- creating, [106](#)–112
- `displayNicely`, [249](#)–250
- get, [295](#)

`_getNewInfo`, [144](#)  
`_getNewText`, [141](#), [145](#)  
`getSuffix`, [283](#)  
`_handlerFunction`, [143](#)  
`highlight`, [109](#), [112](#)–[113](#), [116](#), [117](#)–[119](#), [126](#)–[127](#), [130](#)  
`_incrementCounter`, [158](#)–[159](#), [323](#)–[324](#)  
`main`, [127](#), [128](#), [139](#), [228](#)  
`print`, [113](#)  
`setState`, [143](#)–[145](#), [153](#), [154](#), [155](#), [306](#), [317](#), [324](#)  
`sqrt`, [314](#)  
`_updateAgeSwitch`, [210](#)–[211](#), [216](#)  
`_updateGenderRadio`, [234](#)  
`_updateResults`, [216](#)  
`using`, [106](#)–[112](#)  
`VoidCallback`, [155](#), [210](#)–[211](#)

## G

`_genderRadioValue`, [236](#)  
generating  
dropdown buttons, [239](#)–[245](#)

enums, [233](#)  
function declarations, [124](#)–130  
functions, [106](#)–112  
list items one-by-one, [285](#)–287  
lists, [276](#)–290  
maps, [245](#)  
named routes, [272](#)–276  
parameter lists, [169](#)–170  
pieces of code, [167](#)–169  
radio buttons, [230](#)–239  
radio groups, [233](#)–235  
scaffolds, [86](#)–87  
stacks, [255](#)  
generic, [152](#)  
GestureDetector class, [316](#), [317](#)  
get function, [295](#)  
getAnimation method, [305](#)–306, [307](#), [316](#)  
\_getNewInfo function, [144](#)  
\_getNewText function, [141](#), [145](#)  
getSuffix function, [283](#)

`goToDetailPage` method, [254](#), [280](#)

graphical user interface (GUI), [50](#), [139](#)

# H

`_handlerFunction` function, [143](#)

hardware, [10](#)–15

Hardware Accelerated Execution Manager (HAXM), [53](#)

header, [108](#)

`height` parameter, [169](#), [176](#)

Hello World program

about, [69](#), [72](#)–74, [332](#)

classes, [79](#)–83

constructor parameters, [75](#)–76

indentation, [77](#)–78

objects, [79](#)–83

punctuation, [76](#)–77

styling, [83](#)–104

widgets, [79](#)–83

`highlight` function, [109](#), [112](#)–113, [116](#), [117](#)–119, [126](#)–127, [130](#)

`hint` parameter, [243](#)

history, of Flutter, [18–20](#)  
home directory, [33](#)  
home parameter, [275](#)  
Homebrew, [57](#)  
hot reload, [25](#), [85](#)  
hot restart, [24](#), [85](#)  
hybrid app development, [18](#)

# I

ICANN (Internet Corporation for Assigned Names and Numbers), [40](#)

Icon instance, [151](#)

icons

on buttons, [254–255](#)

Cake, [308](#)

explained, [5–6](#)

Icons class, [151](#)

IDE (integrated development environment), [30](#)

if statement, [200–201](#), [213–214](#), [244](#)

if-null operator, [239](#)

`Image` class, [103](#)  
images, displaying, [100](#)–104  
import declarations, in Dart programming language, [123](#)–124  
`import` statements, [160](#)–161  
imports, adding, [325](#)  
`_incrementCounter` function, [158](#)–159, [323](#)–324  
indentation, [77](#)–78, [326](#)  
index, [92](#), [245](#), [324](#)  
infinity symbol ( $\infty$ ), [315](#)  
inheritance hierarchy, [81](#)  
`initialRoute` parameter, [276](#)  
`initState` method, [223](#), [224](#)–225, [230](#)  
installing  
    Android Studio, [43](#)–44  
    Android Studio’s Flutter plugin, [44](#)–46  
    Flutter, [50](#)–52  
    software, [32](#)–34  
instance, [79](#)  
instance variable, [156](#)  
`int` class, [113](#), [121](#), [227](#), [228](#)

integrated development environment (IDE), [30](#)

Intel Hardware Accelerated Execution Manager (HAXM), [53](#)

Intel Virtualization Technology (VT), [53](#)

Internet, fetching data from, [290](#)–296

Internet Corporation for Assigned Names and Numbers (ICANN), [40](#)

Internet resources

- Android Studio IDE, [31](#)
- Cheat Sheet, [6](#)
- color class documentation, [171](#)
- curve values, [309](#)
- Dart library, [124](#)
- example Flutter apps, [30](#)
- Flutter API reference documentation, [15](#)
- Flutter library, [124](#)
- Flutter SDK, [31](#)
- Homebrew, [57](#)
- images in Icons class, [151](#)
- Material Design, [73](#)
- Material Design’s elevation property, [89](#)
- The Movie Database, [293](#)

@override annotations, [152](#)  
swatches, [149](#)  
for this book, [31](#), [63](#)  
Virtual Studio Code (VS Code), [33](#)  
interpolating strings, [125](#)–126  
`int.parse` method (Dart), [230](#)  
`int.tryParse` method, [230](#)  
iPhones  
    Android Studio IDE, [30](#)  
    preparing to test on, [57](#)–58  
    simulators, [31](#)  
    testing on, [59](#)  
`isEmpty` property, [227](#)  
`isEven` property, [227](#)  
`_isFavorite`, [259](#), [260](#), [263](#)–264  
`isNegative` property, [227](#)  
`itemBuilder` parameter, [279](#)–280  
`ItemCount` parameter, [279](#), [325](#)

# J

Java, [25](#)

JavaScript Object Notation (JSON), [293–294](#), [296](#)

JIT (just-in-time) compiler, [22](#)

JSON code, [293–294](#)

just-in-time (JIT) compiler, [22](#)

## K

kernel, [12](#)

Kernighan, Brian (author)

*The C Programming Language*, [69](#)

Kotlin, [25](#)

## L

label parameter, [169](#), [220](#)

landscape mode, [175](#)

Last-In-First-Out (LIFO) rule, [255](#)

launching

    Android Studio, [44](#)

    AVD Manager, [48–50](#)

layout

about, [163](#)–164  
adding padding, [171](#)–173  
color, [170](#)–171  
column widget, [173](#)–175  
container widget, [176](#)–181  
creating parameter lists, [169](#)–170  
creating pieces of code, [167](#)–169  
device size, [199](#)–203  
examples of, [164](#)–166  
Expanded widget, [186](#)–199  
nesting levels, [183](#)–186  
nesting rows/columns, [181](#)–183  
SizedBox widget, [175](#)  
leading parameter, [266](#)  
learning, importance of, [329](#)  
left property, [302](#)  
length property, [227](#)  
library. *see* [application programming interface \(API\)](#)  
LIFO (Last-In-First-Out) rule, [255](#)  
List type, [122](#), [287](#)

listing, code

- accessing online data, [290](#)–292
- adding widgets, [91](#)–92
- aligning text, [99](#)
- animation along straight lines, [304](#)
- basic navigation, [252](#)–253
- captioned boxes, [183](#)–184
- centering text, [84](#), [96](#)
- changing animation size/color, [310](#)–311
- changing animation velocity, [308](#)–309
- checking device orientation, [199](#)–200
- columns, [181](#)–182
- copying iPhone apps, [90](#)
- creating functions, [106](#)
- creating list items one-by-one, [285](#)–286
- creating lists, [277](#)–278
- creating named routes, [273](#)–275
- curves, [312](#)–313
- debugging, [193](#)
- displaying images, [103](#)

dragging widgets, [315](#)  
dropdown buttons, [240](#)–242  
enhancing apps, [146](#)–147  
expanding widgets, [187](#)–188, [189](#)–190, [192](#)  
function declarations, [124](#)–125  
Hello World program, [70](#), [105](#)  
JSON code, [293](#)–294  
for layout, [164](#)–166  
margin, [178](#)–179, [179](#)–180  
master-detail interface, [251](#)–252  
nesting widgets, [185](#)  
padding, [178](#)–179, [179](#)–180  
passing data back to sources, [261](#)–262  
passing data from sources to destinations, [256](#)–257  
passing data in both directions, [268](#)–269  
preparing for animation, [298](#)–299  
pressing floating action buttons, [132](#)–133  
radio buttons, [231](#)–232  
responding to a button press, [215](#)–216  
rows, [181](#)–182

slider app, [217](#)–218  
specifying relative size, [197](#)–198  
for statement, [289](#)  
Switch app, [208](#)–209  
using functions, [106](#)  
using scaffolds, [86](#), [88](#)  
widgets, [26](#)

lists  
about, [247](#)–248  
creating, [276](#)–290  
creating items one-by-one, [285](#)–287  
`ListView` widget, [100](#), [279](#)–284, [285](#)–287, [289](#), [325](#)  
master-detail interface, [251](#)–252  
parameterized  
about, [152](#)  
creating, [169](#)–170

`ListTile` widget, [287](#)  
`ListView` widget, [100](#), [279](#)–284, [285](#)–287, [289](#), [325](#)  
literals, in Dart programming language, [114](#)–117  
loose constraint, [196](#)

# M

macOS, filename extensions in, [34](#)

Macs

command line in, [51](#)

compressed archive files in, [35](#)

creating iPhone apps in, [34](#)–[35](#)

filename extensions on, [34](#)

installing Android Studio, [43](#)

launching Android Studio, [44](#)

main axis, [98](#)

main function, [127](#), [128](#), [139](#), [228](#)

main window (Android Studio), [60](#)–[63](#)

mainAxisAlignment property, [173](#), [177](#), [182](#)–[183](#)

Map type, [122](#), [245](#)

maps, creating, [245](#)

margin, [181](#)

margin parameter, [178](#)–[181](#)

master-detail interface, [251](#)–[252](#)

Material Design

about, [73](#), [88](#), [89](#)–90  
elevation property, [89](#)  
widgets, [256](#)

Material widget, [78](#), [81](#), [85](#), [87](#), [89](#), [179](#)

MaterialApp widget, [78](#)

max parameter, [219](#)

members, [228](#)

methods

- abs, [228](#)
- abstract, [138](#)
- build, [129](#)–130, [135](#)–136, [137](#), [139](#), [151](#)–152, [202](#)
- buildColumn, [170](#)
  - \_buildDropdownButtonRow, [244](#)
  - \_buildExpandedBox, [198](#)
- buildPositionedWidget, [304](#), [318](#)
- buildRoundedBox, [191](#)
- \_buildRowOfThree, [186](#), [191](#)
- createState, [136](#), [139](#)
- dispose, [223](#), [230](#)
- endsWith, [228](#)

`getAnimation`, [305–306](#), [307](#), [316](#)  
`goToDetailPage`, [254](#), [280](#)  
`initState`, [223](#), [224–225](#), [230](#)  
`int.parse`, [230](#)  
`int.tryParse`, [230](#)  
`onHorizontalDragUpdate`, [316](#)  
`onPanUpdate`, [316](#)  
`onScaleUpdate`, [316](#)  
`onSecondaryTapDown`, [316](#)  
`parse`, [227](#)  
`pushedNamed`, [275](#)  
`replaceAll()`, [235](#)  
`shorten`, [238–239](#)  
`split`, [228](#)  
`toRadixString`, [228](#)  
`toString`, [235](#), [236](#)  
`toUpperCase`, [228](#)  
`trim`, [228](#)  
`updateOverview`, [296](#)  
for widgets, [135–138](#)

`min` parameter, [219](#)

mistakes, avoiding, [323](#)–326

mixin, [301](#)

mobile app development

about, [29](#)–30, [43](#)

adding virtual devices, [46](#)–50

devices, [52](#)–59

installing Android Studio, [43](#)–44

installing Android Studio’s Flutter plugin, [44](#)–46

installing Flutter, [50](#)–52

launching Android Studio, [44](#)

running sample programs from book, [63](#)–66

setting up computer for, [332](#)

steps for, [32](#)–42

tools for, [30](#)–32

using Android Studio, [59](#)–63

The Movie Database, [293](#)

`_MyHomePage` class, [202](#)

`_MyHomePageState` class, [162](#), [224](#), [260](#), [307](#)

# N

named constructor, [103](#)

named parameter, [76](#)

names

typing in function declarations, [127](#)–128

underscores and, [160](#)–161

naming parameters, [128](#)–129

native code, [17](#)

navigation

about, [247](#)–248

basic, [252](#)–253

creating named routes, [272](#)–276

destination page, [255](#)

Extension keyword, [248](#)–250

fetching data from Internet, [290](#)–296

master-detail interface, [251](#)–252

passing data back to sources, [261](#)–267

passing data from sources to destinations, [256](#)–261

passing data in both directions, [267](#)–272

scrolling, [284](#)  
source page, [255](#)  
navigation bar (Android Studio), [61](#)  
Navigator class, [275](#)  
nesting  
    levels of, [183](#)–186  
    rows/columns, [181](#)–183  
null-aware operator, [238](#)  
num type, [121](#)

# O

Objective-C language, [25](#)  
object-oriented programming, [227](#)  
objects  
    about, [79](#)–83  
    CurvedAnimation, [309](#)  
    EdgeInsets, [172](#)  
    properties of, [97](#)  
    State, [223](#)  
obtaining software, [32](#)–34

On The Web icon, [6](#)

onChanged event handler, [216](#), [220](#), [222](#), [243](#)

onHorizontalDragUpdate method, [316](#)

onPanUpdate method, [316](#)

onPressed event handler, [216](#)

onScaleUpdate method, [316](#)

onSecondaryTapDown method, [316](#)

onWillPop parameter, [267](#)

open project, [59](#)

opening

    Android Studio, [44](#)

    AVD Manager, [48–50](#)

operating system (OS) software, [11](#)

orientation, changing for devices, [175](#)

orientation property, [202](#)

OS (operating system) software, [11](#)

OS user interface, [13](#)

overflow, [187](#)

override annotation, [151–152](#)

# P

package, [40](#)

Packages view (Android Studio), [62](#)

padding

about, [180](#)

adding, [171](#)–173

padding parameter, [178](#)–181

Padding widget, [26](#), [171](#)–173

parameterized list

about, [152](#)

creating, [169](#)–170

parameters

about, [108](#)–112

adding, [148](#)–151

alignment, [177](#)

automaticallyImpliesLeading, [266](#)

border, [178](#)

borderRadius, [178](#)

children, [303](#)

for constructors, [75](#)–76

context, [203](#)

decoration, [177](#)–178

divisions, [219](#)

height, [169](#), [176](#)

hint, [243](#)

home, [275](#)

initialRoute, [276](#)

itemBuilder, [279](#)–280

ItemCount, [279](#), [325](#)

label, [169](#), [220](#)

leading, [266](#)

margin, [178](#)–181

max, [219](#)

min, [219](#)

named, [76](#)

naming, [128](#)–129

onWillPop, [267](#)

padding, [178](#)–181

positional, [76](#)

theme, [148](#)  
title, [148](#)  
value, [220](#), [243](#)  
vertical, [172](#)  
width, [176](#)

parentheses, [323](#)–324

parse method, [227](#)

passes constraints, [194](#)

passing

- data back to sources, [261](#)–267
- data from sources to destinations, [256](#)–261
- data in both directions, [267](#)–272

physical devices

- about, [31](#)
- preparing to test on Android, [54](#)–56
- preparing to test on iPhone, [57](#)–58
- testing apps on, [53](#)–59
- testing on Android, [59](#)
- testing on iPhone, [59](#)

Pixel C tablet, [202](#)

platform, [16](#)  
plug-ins, [19](#)  
plus sign (+), [94](#)  
polling, [142](#)  
popping, off stacks, [255](#)–[256](#)  
portrait mode, [175](#)  
positional parameter, [76](#)  
Positioned widget, [302](#), [304](#), [314](#), [317](#)  
practice, importance of, [327](#)  
preparing, for animation, [297](#)–[303](#)  
pressing floating action buttons, [132](#)–[146](#)  
print function, [113](#)  
programmer, [10](#)  
programming languages  
    Dart  
        about, [11](#), [112](#)–[124](#)  
        application programming interface (API), [14](#)–[15](#), [123](#)  
        async keyword, [264](#)–[266](#), [295](#)  
        await keyword, [264](#)–[266](#), [295](#)  
        built-in types, [121](#)–[123](#)

case sensitivity in, [70](#), [323](#)  
const keyword, [211](#)–213  
Dartfmt tool, [111](#)  
declarations, [112](#)–113  
enum feature, [89](#)  
expressions, [114](#)–117  
Extension keyword, [248](#)–250  
highlight function, [117](#)–119  
import declarations, [123](#)–124  
`int.parse` method, [230](#)  
library (website), [124](#)  
literals, [114](#)–117  
programming in, [112](#)–124  
`for` statement, [288](#)–290  
statements, [112](#)–113  
strings, [93](#)–94  
`switch` statement, [282](#)–283  
top-level variables, [259](#)  
types, non-built-in, [123](#)  
typing feature, [113](#)–114

`var` keyword, [119–121](#)

variables, [114–117](#)

defined, [11](#)

programs

application, [12](#)

`dartdoc`, [120–121](#)

defined, [10](#)

Hello World

about, [69](#), [72–74](#), [332](#)

classes, [79–83](#)

constructor parameters, [75–76](#)

indentation, [77–78](#)

objects, [79–83](#)

punctuation, [76–77](#)

styling, [83–104](#)

widgets, [79–83](#)

Project tool button (Android Studio), [62](#)

Project tool window (Android Studio), [61–62](#)

Project view (Android Studio), [61](#)

properties

`bitLength`, [227](#)  
`color`, [177](#), [312](#)  
`crossAxisAlignment`, [173](#)–[174](#), [177](#), [182](#)  
`flex`, [175](#), [199](#)  
`isEmpty`, [227](#)  
`isEven`, [227](#)  
`isNegative`, [227](#)  
`left`, [302](#)  
`length`, [227](#)  
`mainAxisAlignment`, [173](#), [177](#), [182](#)–[183](#)  
in object-oriented programming, [227](#)  
of objects, [97](#)  
`orientation`, [202](#)  
`right`, [302](#)  
`size`, [311](#)  
`text`, [227](#)  
values of, [97](#)  
public API, [293](#)–[294](#)  
`pubspec.yaml` file, [325](#)–[326](#)  
punctuation characters, [38](#), [76](#)–[77](#)

`pushedNamed` method, [275](#)

pushing, to stacks, [255](#)–256

## Q

questions, asking, [329](#)

quick-and-easy development cycle, Flutter for, [17](#)–25

quotation marks, [93](#), [94](#)

## R

radio buttons, creating, [230](#)–239

radio groups, building, [233](#)–235

`RaisedButton` widget, [215](#), [244](#), [254](#), [255](#)

React Native, [20](#)

real devices. *see* [physical devices](#)

Remember icon, [5](#)

`replaceAll()` method, [235](#)

researching technology, [328](#)

Reset button, [244](#)

resources, Internet

    Android Studio IDE, [31](#)

Cheat Sheet, [6](#)  
color class documentation, [171](#)  
curve values, [309](#)  
Dart library, [124](#)  
example Flutter apps, [30](#)  
Flutter API reference documentation, [15](#)  
Flutter library, [124](#)  
Flutter SDK, [31](#)  
Homebrew, [57](#)  
images in Icons class, [151](#)  
Material Design, [73](#)  
Material Design's elevation property, [89](#)  
The Movie Database, [293](#)  
@override annotations, [152](#)  
swatches, [149](#)  
for this book, [31](#), [63](#)  
Virtual Studio Code (VS Code), [33](#)  
return statement, [110](#), [112](#), [283](#)  
return value, [108](#)–112  
right property, [302](#)

Ritchie, Dennis (author), [288](#)

*The C Programming Language*, [69](#)

routes

creating named, [272](#)–276

defined, [256](#)

rows, nesting, [181](#)–183

Run icon, [85](#)

Run tool window (Android Studio), [62](#)

Runes type, [122](#)

running

apps, [36](#)–42

apps on Android devices, [52](#)–53

sample programs from book, [63](#)–66

runtime, [12](#)

# S

SafeArea widget, [181](#)

Scaffold widget, [87](#)

scaffolds, creating, [86](#)–87

scrolling, [284](#)

SDK (Software Development Kit), [30](#)

## SEARCH ON WIDGETS IN FIRST 100 PAGES

sending URLs to servers, [295](#)

servers, sending URLs to, [295](#)

Set type, [122](#)

setState function, [143–145](#), [153](#), [154](#), [155](#), [306](#), [317](#), [324](#)

setup, computer for mobile app development, [332](#)

shorten method, [238–239](#)

showing

images, [100–104](#)

user choice, [235–236](#)

widgets, [194–195](#)

simulator, [31](#)

single quotation marks, [93](#)

SingleChildScrollView, [284](#)

size

animation and, [310–312](#)

of devices, [199–203](#)

size property, [311](#)

SizedBox widget, [175](#)

slash character (/), [275](#)

slashes (//), [77](#), [120](#)

sleep, importance of, [330](#)

slider app, [217](#)–220

software

about, [10](#)–15

compatibility and, [16](#)

downloading, [31](#)

installing, [32](#)–34

obtaining, [32](#)–34

operating system (OS), [11](#)

Software Development Kit (SDK), [30](#)

source code, [10](#)

source page, [255](#)

sources

passing data back to, [261](#)–267

passing data to destinations from, [256](#)–261

`split` method, [228](#)

`sqrt` function, [314](#)

square brackets, [296](#)

Stack, [302](#), [303](#)

stacks, [255](#)–256

Stanley's Swell Shaving Cream/Superior Shaving Cream, [131](#)–[132](#)

starting

Android Studio, [44](#), [59](#)–60

AVD Manager, [48](#)–50

state, [134](#)

State object, [223](#)

stateful widgets, [134](#)–135

StatefulWidget class, [307](#)

stateless widgets, [134](#)–135

StatelessWidget class, [80](#), [151](#)–152

statements

for, [288](#)–290

about, [289](#)

assignment, [115](#)

break, [282](#)–283

Dart programming language, [112](#)–113

defined, [116](#)

do, [288](#)

`if`, [200–201](#), [213–214](#), [244](#)  
`import`, [160–161](#)  
`return`, [110](#), [112](#), [283](#)  
`switch`, [282–283](#)

static members, [229](#)

static variables, [260](#)

status bar (Android Studio), [63](#)

straight lines, animation along, [303–307](#)

`String` instance, [114](#), [122](#), [228](#)

strings

- Dart programming language, [93–94](#)
  - interpolating, [125–126](#)
- styling, in Hello World program, [83–104](#)
- swatch, [149](#)
- Swift language, [25](#)
- Switch control, [208–214](#)
- switch statement (Dart), [282–283](#)
- Symbol type, [122](#)
- system image, [47](#)

# T

target devices, [31](#)

Technical Stuff icon, [6](#)

technology, researching, [328](#)

ternary operator, [214](#)

testing apps on physical devices, [53](#)–[59](#)

text, centering, [94](#)–[100](#)

text fields, [220](#)–[230](#)

text property, [227](#)

Text widget, [26](#), [75](#), [81](#), [83](#), [84](#)–[87](#), [91](#), [223](#), [280](#)

TextEditingController instance, [227](#)

theme parameter, [148](#)

ticker, [301](#)

tight constraint, [196](#)

Tip icon, [5](#)

title parameter, [148](#)

toolbar (Android Studio), [61](#)

tools

Dartfmt, [111](#)

for mobile app development, [30–32](#)

tooltip string, [151](#)

top-level declaration, [159](#)

top-level names, [162](#)

top-level variables (Dart), [259](#)

`toRadixString` method, [228](#)

`toString` method, [235](#), [236](#)

Touge, Alice (historian), [20](#)

`toUpperCase` method, [228](#)

trailing comma, [76–77](#), [111](#)

`trim` method, [228](#)

triple quotation marks, [94](#)

type safe, [114](#)

typing

- in Dart programming language, [113–114](#)
- names in function declarations, [127–128](#)

# U

unbounded constraint, [194](#)

uncompressing files, [35](#)

underscores

about, [38](#)

names and, [160–161](#)

unzipping files, [35](#)

`_updateAgeSwitch` function, [210–211](#), [216](#)

`_updateGenderRadio` function, [234](#)

`updateOverview` method, [296](#)

`_updateResults` function, [216](#)

uppercase letters, [38](#)

URLs, sending to servers, [295](#)

USB cables, [55](#)

user group meetings, [328–329](#)

user interaction

about, [203](#)

creating dropdown buttons, [239–245](#)

creating radio buttons, [230–239](#)

feedback, [214–217](#)

slider app, [217–220](#)

`Switch`, [208–214](#)

text fields, [220–230](#)

users

defined, [10](#)

displaying user choice, [235–236](#)

# V

value indicator, [220](#)

value parameter, [220](#), [243](#)

values, of properties, [97](#)

var keyword, [119–121](#)

variable declarations, [115](#)

variable names, declaring, [224](#)

variables

Dart programming language, [114–117](#)

limiting access to, [324](#)

static, [260](#)

vertical parameter, [172](#)

virtual devices

about, [31](#)

adding, [46–50](#)

Virtual Studio Code (VS Code), [33](#)

Virtualization Technology (VT), [53](#)  
Visibility widget, [259](#)  
visual tweaks, adding, [88–89](#)  
VoidCallback function, [155](#), [210](#)–211  
VT (Virtualization Technology), [53](#)

# W

Warning icon, [5](#)  
websites  
    Android Studio IDE, [31](#)  
    Cheat Sheet, [6](#)  
    color class documentation, [171](#)  
    curve values, [309](#)  
    Dart library, [124](#)  
    example Flutter apps, [30](#)  
    Flutter API reference documentation, [15](#)  
    Flutter library, [124](#)  
    Flutter SDK, [31](#)  
    Homebrew, [57](#)  
    images in Icons class, [151](#)

Material Design, [73](#)  
Material Design's elevation property, [89](#)  
The Movie Database, [293](#)  
@override annotations, [152](#)  
swatches, [149](#)  
for this book, [31](#), [63](#)  
Virtual Studio Code (VS Code), [33](#)  
Widget classes, [124](#)  
<Widget>, [152](#)–153  
widgets  
    about, [26](#), [79](#)–83  
    adding, [91](#)–93  
    Application, [26](#)  
    Background, [26](#)  
    box, [23](#)  
    Button, [26](#)  
    center, [83](#)–85, [302](#)  
    column, [91](#), [173](#)–175, [182](#), [281](#)  
    ConstraintsLogger, [196](#)  
    Container, [176](#)–181

Cupertino, [90](#), [256](#)  
displaying, [194](#)–195  
dragging, [314](#)–319  
Expanded, [186](#)–199, [281](#), [325](#)  
`FlatButton`, [244](#)  
Hello World program, [79](#)–83  
layout of, [163](#)–164  
`ListTile`, [287](#)  
`ListView`, [100](#), [279](#)–284, [285](#)–287, [289](#), [325](#)  
`Material`, [78](#), [81](#), [85](#), [87](#), [89](#), [179](#)  
Material Design, [256](#)  
`MaterialApp`, [78](#)  
methods for, [135](#)–138  
`Padding`, [26](#), [171](#)–173  
`Positioned`, [302](#), [304](#), [314](#), [317](#)  
`RaisedButton`, [215](#), [244](#), [254](#), [255](#)  
`SafeArea`, [181](#)  
`Scaffold`, [87](#)  
`SizedBox`, [175](#)  
stateful, [134](#)–135

stateless, [134](#)–135  
Text, [26](#), [75](#), [81](#), [83](#), [84](#)–87, [91](#), [223](#), [280](#)  
visibility, [259](#)  
width parameter, [176](#)

Windows

- command line in, [51](#)
- compressed archive files in, [35](#)
- filename extensions in, [34](#)
- installing Android Studio, [43](#)
- launching Android Studio, [44](#)
- “within-ness,” [81](#)–82
- working directory, [51](#)

## X

Xamarin, [20](#)

## Y

.yaml file, [295](#)

**Z**

zip files, [35](#)

## *About the Author*

**Barry Burd** received an MS degree in computer science at Rutgers University and a PhD in mathematics at the University of Illinois. As a teaching assistant in Champaign-Urbana, Illinois, he was elected five times to the university-wide List of Teachers Ranked as Excellent by Their Students.

Since 1980, Barry has been a professor in the department of mathematics and computer science at Drew University in Madison, New Jersey. He has spoken at conferences in the United States, Europe, Australia, and Asia. He is the author of several articles and books, including *Java For Dummies*, *Beginning Programming with Java For Dummies*, and *Java Programming for Android Developers For Dummies*, all from Wiley.

Barry lives in Madison, New Jersey, with his wife of 40 years. In his spare time, he enjoys eating chocolate and avoiding exercise. You can reach him at [flutter@allmycode.com](mailto:flutter@allmycode.com).

## *Dedication*

For

Jennie, Abram and Katie, Benjamin and Jennie, Sam and Ruth, Harriet, Sam, and Jennie,

## ***Author's Acknowledgments***

I heartily and sincerely thank Paul Levesque, for his work on so many of my books in this series. Thanks also to Katie Mohr and Steve Hayes, for their patience and support. Thanks to Martin Rybak, for his technical advice and his ongoing encouragement. Thanks to Becky Whitney, for keeping my grammar and punctuation in check. Thanks to the staff at Wiley, for helping to bring this book to bookshelves.

Thanks to Frank Greco and the leaders of the New York JavaSIG — Jeanne Boyarsky, Rodrigo Graciano, Chandra Guntur, Justin Lee, Sai Sharan Donthi, Lily Luo, and Vinay Karle. Thanks to Michael Redlich of the ACGNJ Java User Group. Thanks to my colleagues, the faculty members in the mathematics and computer science department at Drew University — Sarah Abramowitz, Chris Apelian, Ferdi Eruysal, Seth Harris, Emily Hill, Steve Kass, Yi Lu, Ziyuan Meng, Ellie Small, and Steve Surace. Finally, a special thanks to Richard Bonacci, Peter Lubbers, and Cameron McKenzie, for their long-term help and support.

## **Publisher's Acknowledgments**

**Acquisitions Editor:** Steve Hayes

**Senior Project Editor:** Paul Levesque

**Copy Editor:** Becky Whitney

**Editorial Assistant:** Matthew Lowe

**Sr. Editorial Assistant:** Cherie Case

**Production Editor:** Magesh Elangovan

**Cover Image:** andresr/Getty Images, screen image courtesy of Barry Burd

# Take dummies with you everywhere you go!

Whether you are excited about e-books, want more from the web, must have your mobile apps, or are swept up in social media, dummies makes everything easier.



Find us online!



[dummies.com](http://dummies.com)

**dummies**  
A Wiley Brand

# Leverage the power

*Dummies* is the global leader in the reference category and one of the most trusted and highly regarded brands in the world. No longer just focused on books, customers now have access to the dummies content they need in the format they want. Together we'll craft a solution that engages your customers, stands out from the competition, and helps you meet your goals.

## Advertising & Sponsorships

Connect with an engaged audience on a powerful multimedia site, and position your message alongside expert how-to content. Dummies.com is a one-stop shop for free, online information and know-how curated by a team of experts.

- Targeted ads
- Video
- Email Marketing
- Microsites
- Sweepstakes sponsorship



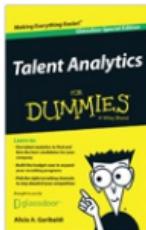
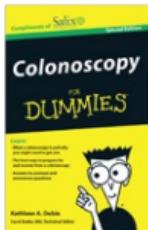
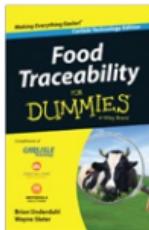
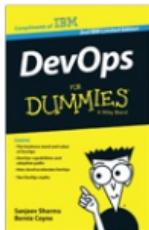
# of dummies



## Custom Publishing

Reach a global audience in any language by creating a solution that will differentiate you from competitors, amplify your message, and encourage customers to make a buying decision.

- Apps
- eBooks
- Books
- Video
- Audio
- Webinars



## Brand Licensing & Content

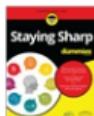
Leverage the strength of the world's most popular reference brand to reach new audiences and channels of distribution.

For more information, visit [dummies.com/biz](http://dummies.com/biz)

**dummies**  
A Wiley Brand



## PERSONAL ENRICHMENT



9781119187790  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119179030  
USA \$21.99  
CAN \$25.99  
UK £16.99



9781119293154  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119293347  
USA \$22.99  
CAN \$27.99  
UK £16.99



9781119100668  
USA \$22.99  
CAN \$27.99  
UK £16.99



9781119235606  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119251163  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119179491  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119279952  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119283133  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119287137  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £16.99



9781119130246  
USA \$22.99  
CAN \$27.99  
UK £16.99

## PROFESSIONAL DEVELOPMENT



97811191311041  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119255796  
USA \$39.99  
CAN \$49.99  
UK £27.99



9781119293439  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119281467  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119280651  
USA \$29.99  
CAN \$35.99  
UK £21.99



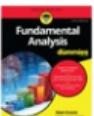
9781119251132  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$29.99  
UK £17.99



9781119131053  
USA \$34.00  
CAN \$44.99  
UK £24.99



9781119181705  
USA \$29.99  
CAN \$35.99  
UK £21.99



9781119263593  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119257769  
USA \$29.99  
CAN \$35.99  
UK £21.99



9781119293427  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119265313  
USA \$24.99  
CAN \$35.99  
UK £17.99



9781119239314  
USA \$29.99  
CAN \$35.99  
UK £21.99



9781119293323  
USA \$29.99  
CAN \$35.99  
UK £21.99

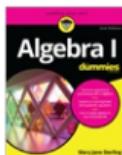
[dummies.com](http://dummies.com)

**dummies**  
A Wiley Brand

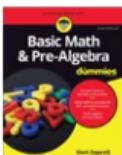
# Learning Made Easy



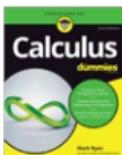
## ACADEMIC



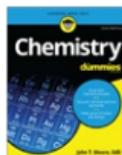
9781119293576  
USA \$19.99  
CAN \$23.99  
UK £15.99



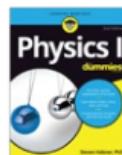
9781119293637  
USA \$19.99  
CAN \$23.99  
UK £15.99



9781119293491  
USA \$19.99  
CAN \$23.99  
UK £15.99



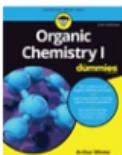
9781119293460  
USA \$19.99  
CAN \$23.99  
UK £15.99



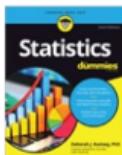
9781119293590  
USA \$19.99  
CAN \$23.99  
UK £15.99



9781119215844  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99



9781119293378  
USA \$22.99  
CAN \$27.99  
UK £16.99



9781119293521  
USA \$19.99  
CAN \$23.99  
UK £15.99



9781119239178  
USA \$18.99  
CAN \$22.99  
UK £14.99



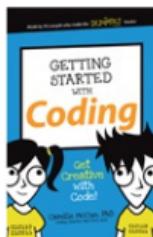
9781119263883  
USA \$26.99  
CAN \$31.99  
UK £19.99

Available Everywhere Books Are Sold

[dummies.com](http://dummies.com)

**dummies**  
A Wiley Brand

# Small books for big imaginations



9781119177173  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £8.99



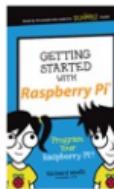
9781119177272  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £8.99



9781119177241  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £8.99



9781119177210  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £8.99



9781119262657  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £6.99



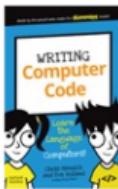
9781119291336  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £6.99



9781119233527  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £6.99



9781119291220  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £6.99



9781119177302  
USA \$9.99  
CAN \$9.99  
UK £8.99

Unleash Their Creativity

[dummies.com](http://dummies.com)

**dummies**  
A Wiley Brand

Take Dummies with you  
everywhere you go!



Go to our [Website](#)



Like us on [Facebook](#)



Follow us on [Twitter](#)



Watch us on [YouTube](#)



Join us on [LinkedIn](#)



Pin us on [Pinterest](#)



Subscribe to our [newsletter](#)



Create your own [Dummies book cover](#)

for  
**dummies**<sup>®</sup>

A Wiley Brand

# WILEY END USER LICENSE AGREEMENT

---

Go to [www.wiley.com/go/eula](http://www.wiley.com/go/eula) to access Wiley's ebook EULA.